Logarithmic Frobenius manifolds, hypergeometric systems and quantum $\mathcal{D}$-modules

Thomas Reichelt and Christian Sevenheck

August 12, 2011

Abstract

We describe mirror symmetry for weak Fano toric manifolds as an equivalence of filtered $\mathcal{D}$-modules. We discuss in particular the logarithmic degeneration behavior at the large radius limit point, and express the mirror correspondence as an isomorphism of Frobenius manifolds with logarithmic poles. The main tool is an identification of the Gauß-Manin system of the mirror Landau-Ginzburg model with a hypergeometric $\mathcal{D}$-module, and a detailed study of a natural filtration defined on this differential system. We obtain a solution of the Birkhoff problem for lattices defined by this filtration and show the existence of a primitive form, which yields the construction of Frobenius structures with logarithmic poles associated to the mirror Laurent polynomial. As a final application, we show the existence of a pure polarized non-commutative Hodge structure on a Zariski open subset of the complexified Kähler moduli space of the variety.

Contents

1 Introduction

In this paper we study the differential systems that occur in the mirror correspondence for smooth toric weak Fano varieties. On the so-called A-side of mirror symmetry, which is mathematically expressed as the quantum cohomology of this variety, these systems has been known since quite some time as

2010 *Mathematics Subject Classification.* 14J33, 14M25, 32S40, 32G34, 34Mxx, 53D45
Keywords: Gauß-Manin system, hypergeometric $\mathcal{D}$-module, toric variety, primitive form, quantum cohomology, Frobenius manifold, mirror symmetry, non-commutative Hodge structure
Th.R. is supported by the DFG grant He 2287/2-2. Ch.S. is supported by a DFG Heisenberg fellowship (Se 1114/2-1). Both authors acknowledge partial support by the ANR grant ANR-08-BLAN-0317-01 (SEDIGA).

quantum $\mathcal{D}$-modules. A striking fact which makes their study attractive is that the integrability of the corresponding connection encodes many properties of the quantum product, in particular, the associativity, usually expressed by the famous WDVV-equations. It is well-known (see, e.g., [Man99]) that the quantum $\mathcal{D}$-module (or first structure connection) is essentially equivalent to the Frobenius structure defined by the quantum product on the cohomology space of the variety.

The main subject of this paper is to establish the same kind of structures for the B-side, also called the Landau-Ginzburg model, of such a variety. This problem is related to more classical objects in the theory of singularities of holomorphic or algebraic functions: namely, period integrals, vanishing cycles and the Gauß-Manin connection in its various forms. A by-now well-known construction going back to K. Saito and M. Saito endows the semi-universal unfolding space of an isolated hypersurface singularity $f : (\mathbb{C}^n, 0) \to (\mathbb{C}, 0)$ with a Frobenius structure. There are two main ingredients in constructing these structures: a very precise analysis of the Hodge theory of f, which is done using the the so-called Brieskorn lattice, and which culminates in a solution of the Birkhoff problem (also called a *good basis* of the Brieskorn lattice). The second step is to show that there is a specific section of the Brieskorn lattice, called *primitive and homogeneous* (which is also known as the "primitive form").

However, these Frobenius manifolds will never appear as the mirror of the quantum cohomology of some variety. Sabbah has shown in a series of papers (partly joint with Douai, see [Sab97], [Sab06], [DS03]) that the above results can be adapted if one starts with an algebraic function $f : U \to \mathbb{C}$ defined on a smooth affine variety U. Besides the isolatedness of the critical locus of f, one is forced to impose a stronger condition, known as tameness. Roughly speaking, it states that no change of the topology of the fibres comes from critical points at infinity. The need for this condition reflects the fact that the Gauß-Manin system of such a function, and other related objects, are not simply direct sums of the corresponding local objects at the critical points. For tame functions, it is known that the Birkhoff problem for the Brieskorn lattice always has a solution, similarly to the local case, one uses information coming from the Hodge theory of f to show this result. One the other hand, the existence of a primitive (and homogeneous) form is a quite delicate problem which is not known in general. It has been shown for certain tame polynomials in [Sab06], for convenient and non-degenerate Laurent polynomials in [DS03] (and later with different methods in [Dou05]) and also for some other particular cases of tame functions (e.g., [GMS09]). In any case, the outcome of these constructions is a germ of a Frobenius structure on the deformation space of a single function. The general construction in [DS03] does not give much information on how these Frobenius manifolds vary for families of, say, Laurent polynomials. Notice also that the Frobenius structure associated to a Laurent polynomial (or even to a local singularity) is not at all unique, it depends on both the choice of a good basis and a primitive (and homogeneous) form. However, there is a canonical choice of a solution of the Birkhoff problem, predicted by the use of Hodge theory (more precisely, it is defined by Deligne's $I^{p,q}$-splitting of the Hodge filtration associated to f), but in general Frobenius structure coming from this solution will not behave well in families.

For some special kind of Fano varieties like the projective spaces (see [Bar00]) or, more generally, for some orbifolds like weighted projective spaces ([Man08], [DM09]), it is possible to find explicit solutions to the Birkhoff problem and to carry out the construction of the Frobenius manifold rather directly. Then one may compare the Brieskorn lattices (or their extension using good bases) to the quantum $\mathcal{D}$-module by an explicit identification of bases. This yields isomorphisms of Frobenius manifolds and even some results on their degeneration behavior near the large radius limit (see [DM09]), but of course this method is limited if one wants to attack more general classes of examples.

In the present paper, we obtain such an identification of Frobenius manifolds for all weak Fano toric manifolds, using Givental's $I = J$-theorem ([Giv98]). We do not rely on the results of [DS03], instead, we identify the family of Gauß-Manin systems attached to the Landau-Ginzburg model of our variety with a certain hypergeometric $\mathcal{D}$-module (also called Gelfand-Kapranov-Zelevinski-(GKZ)-system) by a purely algebraic argument. This makes available some known results and constructions from the theory of these special $\mathcal{D}$-modules, and we are able to deduce a finiteness and a duality statement for the family of Brieskorn lattices. The tameness assumption from above is used via an adaption of a result in [Ado94], who has calculated the characteristic variety of a hypergeometric $\mathcal{D}$-module. In general, this tameness will hold on a Zariski open subspace of the parameter space, and we show that if our variety is genuine Fano, then this is the whole parameter space. An important point in the construction is to extend the family of Brieskorn lattices on the Kähler moduli space of the variety to a certain partial compactification including the large radius limit point. This compactification depends on a choice of coordinates on the complexified Kähler moduli space, that is, on a choice of a basis of nef classes of the

second cohomology of our variety. Once we have this logarithmic extension, we can apply [Rei09] which yields the construction of a *logarithmic Frobenius manifold*, that is, a Frobenius structure on a manifold which is the complement of a normal crossing divisor, and such that both multiplication and metric are defined on the sheaf of logarithmic vector fields. At any point inside the Kähler moduli space, this restricts to a germ of a Frobenius manifold constructed in [DS03]. In this sense our mirror statement also generalizes the equivalence of Frobenius structures (at fixed points of the Kähler moduli space) known in particular cases like $\mathbb{P}^n$.

Let us give a short overview on the content of this paper: In section 2 we study in some detail various differential systems associated to toric data defined by a smooth toric weak Fano variety X_{Σ_A} (where Σ_A is the defining fan), parts of the results hold even more generally for a given set of vectors in a lattice. In particular, we obtain an identification of a certain hypergeometric $\mathcal{D}$-module with the Gauß-Manin system of a generic family of Laurent polynomials defined by the toric data, more precisely, with a partial Fourier-Laplace transformation of it (theorem 2.4). We next study a natural filtration of this Gauß-Manin system, prove a finiteness result (theorem 2.14) and show that it satisfies a compatibility condition with respect to the duality functor (proposition 2.18).

The actual Landau-Ginzburg model is a subfamily of the family of generic Laurent polynomials studied in section 2, parameterized by the Kähler moduli space, i.e., by a $\dim H^2(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})$-dimensional torus. In section 3, we first identify the Gauß-Manin system of the Landau-Ginzburg model of X_{Σ_A} with a GKZ-system on the Kähler moduli space (corollary 3.3). In the second part of this section, we extend this module to a vector bundle with an integrable connection having logarithmic poles along the boundary divisor of an appropriate compactification of the Kähler moduli space (theorem 3.7). From this object we can derive, using a a method which goes back to [Gue08], a specific basis defining a solution to the Birkhoff problem in family in the sense of [DS03]. This is a family of $\mathbb{P}^1$-bundles which extends the GKZ-$\mathcal{D}$-module mentioned above. An important new point is that this construction works taking into account the logarithmic degeneration behavior near the large radius limit point. As a consequence, we can construct a canonical logarithmic Frobenius manifold associated to the Landau-Ginzburg model of X_{Σ_A}, which has an algebraic structure on the subspace corresponding to the compactified Kähler moduli space (theorem 3.16). One may speculate that it restricts to the canonical Frobenius structure considered in [DS03] in a small neighborhood of any point of the Kähler moduli space (question 3.17).

In section 4 we first recall very briefly the construction of the quantum $\mathcal{D}$-module of a projective variety, and then show that it is isomorphic, in the toric weak Fano case, to the family of $\mathbb{P}^1$-bundles with connection constructed in section 3. From this we deduce (theorem 4.11) an isomorphism of logarithmic Frobenius manifolds by invoking the main result from [Rei09].

In the final section 5 we show (theorem 5.3), using the fundamental result from [Sab08] that the quantum $\mathcal{D}$-module is equipped with the structure of a variation of pure polarized non-commutative Hodge structures in the sense of [KKP08]. As there are several versions of this notion around, we briefly recall the basic definitions and show how they apply in our context. This result strengthens a theorem of Iritani ([Iri09b]), who directly shows the existence of tt^*-geometry in quantum cohomology, however, he uses an asymptotic argument, whereas our approach gives the existence of an ncHodge structure wherever the small quantum product is convergent and the mirror map is defined. We also deduce from the construction of a logarithmic Frobenius manifold that this tt^*-geometry behaves quite nicely along the boundary divisor of the Kähler moduli space, namely, that the corresponding harmonic bundle is tame along this divisor (theorem 5.5).

We finish this introduction by some remarks on how our work relates to other papers concerning mirror symmetry for Fano varieties and hypergeometric differential systems: As already mentioned above, our main result relies on Givental's $I = J$-theorem. It is certainly well-known to specialists (and it is briefly mentioned at some places in [Giv98] and also in subsequent papers) that the I-function is related to oscillating integrals and hence to the Fourier-Laplace transformation of the Gauß-Manin system of the mirror Laurent polynomial, but to the best of our knowledge, a thourough treatment of these issues is missing in the literature. More recently, Iritani has given in [Iri09a] an analytic description of the differential system associated to the Landau-Ginzburg model and discussed its relation to hypergeometric $\mathcal{D}$-modules. He considers the more general case of toric weak Fano orbifolds, however, solutions to the Birkhoff problem resp. Frobenius structures are not treated in loc.cit. Passing through the analytic category one also looses the algebraic nature of the objects involved, which may be an obstacle in some situations. As an example, one cannot apply the general results on formal decomposition of meromorphic bundles with connection from [Moc09] and [Moc08b] for non-algebraic bundles. Nevertheless, some of

the techniques used here are also present in [Iri09a], and at some points our presentation is (without explicit mentioning) similar to that of loc.cit.
Finally, let us notice that although one may think of an extension of some of our results (like those in section 2) to the orbifold case, there is a serious obstacle in the construction of a logarithmic Frobenius structure associated to the Landau-Ginzburg model of a weak Fano toric orbifold. This is mainly due to the fact that the "limit" orbifold cup product does not satisfy an "H^2-generation condition", in contrast to the case of toric manifolds (see also the preprint [DM09] for a discussion of this phenomenon for the case of weighted projected spaces).

2 Hypergeometric $\mathcal{D}$-modules and filtered Gauß-Manin systems

In this section we study Gauß-Manin systems associated to generic families of Laurent polynomials. We show that (a partial Fourier-Laplace transformation of) these $\mathcal{D}$-modules always have a hypergeometric structure, i.e., are isomorphic to (a partial Fourier-Laplace transformation of) a certain GKZ-system. Moreover, both Gauß-Manin systems and GKZ-systems carry natural filtrations by $\mathcal{O}$-modules. For the Gauß-Manin system, these are the so-called Brieskorn lattices, as studied, for more general polynomial functions, in [Sab06]. We show that the above identification also works at the level of lattices. As an application, we prove that if the family of Laurent polynomials is associated to a fan of a smooth toric weak Fano manifold, then outside a certain "bad part" of the parameter space, the family of Brieskorn lattices is $\mathcal{O}$-locally free. This will be needed later in the construction of Frobenius manifolds associated to these special families of Laurent polynomials. Finally, we study the holonomic dual of the Gauß-Manin system and obtain (up to a shift of the homological degree) an isomorphism of this dual to the Gauß-Manin system itself. The way of constructing this isomorphism is purely algebraic, using a resolution called Euler-Koszul complex of the hypergeometric $\mathcal{D}$-module which is isomorphic to the Gauß-Manin system. This proof differs from [Sab06] or [DS03], where the duality isomorphism is obtain in a topological way. We could also give a topological proof along the lines of the quoted papers, by using a partial compactifications of the family of Laurent polynomials and a smoothness property at infinity (see the proof of proposition 2.9 for a description of this partial compactification). However, our algebraic approach gives almost for free that the above mentioned filtration is compatible (up to a shift), with the duality isomorphism. This fact is also needed for the construction of Frobenius structures.

2.1 Hypergeometric systems and Gauß-Manin systems

We start with the following set of data: Let N be a finitely generated free abelian group of rank n, for which we choose once and for all a basis which identifies it with $\mathbb{Z}^n$. Let $\underline{a}_1, \dots, \underline{a}_m$ be elements of N, which we also see as vectors of $\mathbb{Z}^n$. We suppose that $\underline{a}_1, \dots, \underline{a}_m$ generates N, if we only have $\sum_{i=1}^n \mathbb{Q}\underline{a}_i = N_{\mathbb{Q}} := N \otimes \mathbb{Q}$, then some of our results can be adapted, see proposition 2.6 below. In order to orient the reader, let us point out from the very beginning that the case we are mostly interested in is when these vectors are the primitive integral generators of the rays of a fan Σ_A in $N_{\mathbb{R}} := N \otimes \mathbb{R}$ defining a smooth projective toric variety X_{Σ_A} which is *weak Fano*, that is, such that the anticanonical divisor $-K_{X_{\Sigma_A}}$ is numerically effective (nef). The Fano case, i.e., when $-K_{X_{\Sigma_A}}$ is ample is of particular importance and will sometime be treated apart, as there are cases in which we obtain stronger statements for genuine Fano varieties. See also the proof of proposition 2.1, the proof of lemma 2.8 and the beginning of section 3 for toric characterizations of the weak Fano condition. We will abbreviate this case by saying that $\underline{a}_1, \dots, \underline{a}_m$ *are defined by toric data*. We write $\mathbb{L}$ for the module of relations between $\underline{a}_1, \dots, \underline{a}_m$, i.e., $\underline{l} \in \mathbb{L} \subset \mathbb{Z}^m$ iff $\sum_{i=1}^m l_i \underline{a}_i = 0$. We will denote by S_0 the n-dimensional torus Spec $\mathbb{C}[N]$ with coordinates $y_1, \dots, y_n$ and by W' the m-dimensional affine space Spec $\mathbb{C}[\oplus_{i=1}^m \mathbb{N}\underline{a}_i]$ with coordinates $w_1, \dots, w_m$. We are slightly pedantic in this latter definition in order to make a clear difference with the dual space, called W, which will appear later.
An important point in the arguments used below will be to consider the following set of extended vectors: Put $\widetilde{N} := \mathbb{Z} \times N \cong \mathbb{Z}^{n+1}$, $\widetilde{\underline{a}}_i := (1, \underline{a}_i) \in \widetilde{N}$ for all $i = 1, \dots, m$ and $\widetilde{\underline{a}}_0 := (1, \underline{0}) \in \widetilde{N}$. Write $\widetilde{A} = (\widetilde{\underline{a}}_0, \widetilde{\underline{a}}_1, \dots, \widetilde{\underline{a}}_m)$. Notice that the module of relations of $\widetilde{A}$ is isomorphic to $\mathbb{L}$, any $\underline{l} = (l_1, \dots, l_m) \in \mathbb{L}$ gives in a unique way rise to the relation $(-\sum_{i=1}^m l_i)\widetilde{\underline{a}}_0 + \sum_{i=1}^m l_i \widetilde{\underline{a}}_i = 0$. By abuse of notation, we also write $\mathbb{L}$ for the module of relations of $\widetilde{A}$. As another piece of notation, we put $\bar{l} := \sum_{i=1}^m l_i$. Let $V' =$ Spec $\mathbb{C}[\oplus_{i=0}^m \mathbb{N}\widetilde{\underline{a}}_i]$ with coordinates $w_0, \dots, w_m$ and V the dual space, with coordinates $\lambda_0, \dots, \lambda_m$.

We also need the m-dimensional torus $S_1 := \operatorname{Spec} \mathbb{C}\left[(\oplus_{i=1}^m \mathbb{Z}\underline{a}_i)^\vee\right]$, with inclusion map $j : S_1 \hookrightarrow W$. Moreover, put $\widehat{V} := \operatorname{Spec} \mathbb{C}[\mathbb{N}\widetilde{\underline{a}}_0] \times W$ and $\widehat{T} := \operatorname{Spec} \mathbb{C}[\mathbb{N}\widetilde{\underline{a}}_0] \times S_1$, we still denote the map $\widehat{T} \hookrightarrow \widehat{V}$ by j. We put $\tau = -w_0$ so that $(\tau, \lambda_1, \ldots, \lambda_m)$ gives coordinates on $\widehat{V}$ resp. $\widehat{T}$. We will also write $\mathbb{C}_\tau$ for $\operatorname{Spec} \mathbb{C}[\mathbb{N}\widetilde{\underline{a}}_0]$ and $\mathbb{C}_\tau^*$ for $\operatorname{Spec} \mathbb{C}[\mathbb{Z}\widetilde{\underline{a}}_0]$. Later we will consider algebraic $\mathcal{D}_{\widehat{V}}$- (resp. $\mathcal{D}_{\widehat{T}}$)-modules which are localized along $\tau = 0$, and in this case we also use the variable $z := \tau^{-1}$. Sometimes we will implicitly identify such modules with their restriction to $\mathbb{C}_\tau^* \times W$ resp. to $\mathbb{C}_\tau^* \times S_1$.
The first geometric statement about these data is the following proposition.

Proposition 2.1. *1. Consider the map*

$$\begin{aligned} k : S_0 &\longrightarrow W' \\ (y_1, \ldots, y_n) &\longmapsto (w_1, \ldots, w_m) := (\underline{y}^{\underline{a}_1}, \ldots, \underline{y}^{\underline{a}_m}), \end{aligned}$$

where $\underline{y}^{\underline{a}_i} := \prod_{k=1}^n y_k^{a_{ki}}$. Suppose that $\underline{0}$ lies in the interior of $\operatorname{Conv}(\underline{a}_1, \ldots, \underline{a}_m)$, where for any subset $K \subset N$, $\operatorname{Conv}(K)$ denotes the convex hull of K in $N_\mathbb{R}$. Then k is a closed embedding.

2. Suppose that $\underline{a}_1, \ldots, \underline{a}_m$ are defined by toric data. In particular, the completeness of Σ_A implies that 0 is an interior point of $\operatorname{Conv}(\underline{a}_1, \ldots, \underline{a}_m)$. Let $\mathbb{N}\widetilde{A} = \sum_{i=0}^m \mathbb{N}\widetilde{\underline{a}}_i$, then $\mathbb{N}\widetilde{A}$ is a normal semigroup, i.e. it satisfies $\widetilde{N} \cap C(\widetilde{A}) = \mathbb{N}\widetilde{A}$ and positive, i.e., the origin is the only unit in $\mathbb{N}\widetilde{A}$. Here for a finite set $\{\widetilde{\underline{x}}_1, \ldots, \widetilde{\underline{x}}_k\}$ we write $C(\{\widetilde{\underline{x}}_1, \ldots, \widetilde{\underline{x}}_k\})$ for the cone $\sum_{j=1}^k \mathbb{R}_{\geq 0}\widetilde{\underline{x}}_j$. The associate semigroup ring $\operatorname{Spec} \mathbb{C}[\mathbb{N}\widetilde{A}]$ is normal, Cohen-Macaulay and Gorenstein.

Proof. 1. The condition that the origin is a interior point of the convex hull of the vectors $\underline{a}_i$ translates into the existence of a relation $\underline{l} = (l_1, \ldots, l_m) \in \mathbb{L} \cap \mathbb{Z}_{>0}^m$ between $\underline{a}_1, \ldots, \underline{a}_m$ consisting of positive integers. On the other hand, the closure of the image of the map k is contained in the vanishing locus of the so-called toric ideal

$$I = \left(\prod_{i:l_i<0} w_i^{-l_i} - \prod_{i:l_i>0} w_i^{l_i} \right)_{\underline{l} \in \mathbb{L}} \subset \mathcal{O}_{W'}.$$

From the existence of $\underline{l} \in \mathbb{L} \cap \mathbb{Z}_{>0}^m$ we deduce that the function $\prod_{i=1}^m w_i^{l_i} - 1$ lies in I. This shows that for any point $\underline{w} = (w_1, \ldots, w_m) \in \overline{Im(k)} \subset V(I) \subset W'$, we have $w_i \neq 0$, i.e., $\underline{w} \in Im(k)$.

2. First we show the normality property: Consider any integer vector $\widetilde{\underline{x}} = (x_0, x_1, \ldots, x_n) \in C(\widetilde{A}) \cap \widetilde{N}$. We have

$$C(\widetilde{A}) \cap (\{1\} \times N_\mathbb{R}) = \bigcup_{\lambda_i \in \mathbb{R}_{\geq 0}; \sum_{i=0}^m \lambda_i = 1} \lambda_i \widetilde{\underline{a}}_i = \{1\} \times \operatorname{Conv}(\underline{a}_1, \ldots, \underline{a}_m) \tag{1}$$

Now define

$$P(\Sigma_A) = \bigcup_{\langle \underline{a}_{i_1}, \ldots, \underline{a}_{i_n} \rangle \in \Sigma_A(n)} \operatorname{Conv}(\underline{0}, \underline{a}_{i_1}, \ldots, \underline{a}_{i_n})$$

We have the following reformulation of the weak Fano condition (see, e.g., [Wiś02, page 268]):

$$-K_{X_{\Sigma_A}} \quad \text{is nef} \iff P(\Sigma_A) \quad \text{is convex.}$$

Hence by assumption we know that $P(\Sigma_A)$ is convex. We claim that $P(\Sigma_A) = \operatorname{Conv}(\underline{a}_1, \ldots, \underline{a}_m)$. The inclusion $\subset$ follows from the fact $\underline{0}, \underline{a}_{i_1}, \ldots, \underline{a}_{i_n} \in \operatorname{Conv}(\underline{a}_1, \ldots, \underline{a}_m)$ for $\langle \underline{a}_{i_1}, \ldots, \underline{a}_{i_n} \rangle \in \Sigma_A(n)$. The other inclusion follows from $\underline{a}_1, \ldots, \underline{a}_m \in P(\Sigma_A)$ and the convexity of $P(\Sigma_A)$. From the claim and equality (1) we get the following decomposition of the cone $C(\widetilde{A})$:

$$C(\widetilde{A}) = \bigcup_{\langle \underline{a}_{i_1}, \ldots, \underline{a}_{i_n} \rangle \in \Sigma_A(n)} C(\{\widetilde{\underline{a}}_0, \widetilde{\underline{a}}_{i_1}, \ldots, \widetilde{\underline{a}}_{i_n}\})$$

Using this decomposition, we see that $\widetilde{x}$ lies in a cone $C(\widetilde{\underline{a}}_0, \widetilde{\underline{a}}_{j_1}, \ldots, \widetilde{\underline{a}}_{j_n})$, that is, there are $\lambda_0, \lambda_{j_1}, \ldots, \lambda_{j_n} \in \mathbb{R}_{\geq 0}$ such that $\widetilde{x} = \lambda_0 \widetilde{\underline{a}}_0 + \sum_{k=1}^n \lambda_{j_k} \widetilde{\underline{a}}_{j_k}$. Notice that $\widetilde{\underline{a}}_0, \widetilde{\underline{a}}_{j_1}, \ldots, \widetilde{\underline{a}}_{j_n}$ is $\mathbb{Z}$-basis

of $\widetilde{N}$, as $\underline{a}_{j_1}, \ldots, \underline{a}_{j_n}$ is a $\mathbb{Z}$-basis of N which follows from the smoothness of Σ_A. From this follows $\widetilde{x} \in \mathbb{N}\widetilde{A}$. Notice also that the "exterior boundary" $\partial C(\widetilde{\underline{a}}_0, \widetilde{\underline{a}}_{j_1}, \ldots, \widetilde{\underline{a}}_{j_n}) \cap \partial C(\widetilde{A})$ equals $\sum_{k=1}^{n} \mathbb{R}_{\geq 0} \widetilde{\underline{a}}_{i_k}$ so that $\widetilde{\underline{x}} \in \mathrm{Int}(C(\widetilde{A}))$ precisely iff the coefficient λ_0 in the above sum is positive.

From the fact that $\mathbb{N}\widetilde{A}$ is normal it follows that Spec $\mathbb{C}[\mathbb{N}\widetilde{A}]$ is Cohen-Macaulay by a classical result due to Hochster ([Hoc72, theorem 1]). That $\mathbb{N}\widetilde{A}$ is positive is equally easy to see: it follows (see, e.g., [MS05, lemma 7.12]) from the fact that $C(\widetilde{A})$ is pointed, i.e., that the vectors $(\widetilde{\underline{a}}_i)_{i=0,\ldots,m}$ are contained in the half-space $\{\widetilde{\underline{x}} \in \mathbb{R}^{n+1} \,|\, \widetilde{x}_0 > 0\}$.

It remains to show that Spec $\mathbb{C}[\mathbb{N}\widetilde{A}]$ is Gorenstein: We use [BH93, corollary 6.3.8] stating that this property is equivalent, for normal positive semigroup rings, to the fact that that there is a vector $\widetilde{\underline{c}} \in \mathrm{Int}(\mathbb{N}\widetilde{A})$ with

$$\mathrm{Int}(\mathbb{N}\widetilde{A}) = \widetilde{\underline{c}} + \mathbb{N}\widetilde{A}.$$

From the above proof of the normality of $\mathbb{N}\widetilde{A}$ we see that $\mathrm{Int}(\mathbb{N}\widetilde{A}) = \widetilde{N} \cap \mathrm{Int}(C(\widetilde{A}))$. On the other hand, the map $\widetilde{N} \to \widetilde{N}$ which sends $\widetilde{\underline{x}}$ to $\widetilde{\underline{x}} + (1, \underline{0})$ induces a bijection from $C(\widetilde{A})$ to $\mathrm{Int}(C(\widetilde{A}))$, this follows from the characterization of $C(\widetilde{A})$ given above.

□

In order to state our first main result, we will associate (several variants of) a $\mathcal{D}$-module) to the set of vectors $\underline{a}_1, \ldots, \underline{a}_m$ above. This construction is a special case of the well-known *A-hypergeometric systems* (also called hypergeometric $\mathcal{D}$-modules or GKZ-systems). We recall first the general definition.

Definition 2.2 ([GKZ90], [Ado94])**.** *Consider a lattice $\mathbb{Z}^t$ and vectors $\underline{b}_1, \ldots, \underline{b}_s \in \mathbb{Z}^t$ which we also write as a matrix $B = (\underline{b}_1, \ldots, \underline{b}_s)$. Moreover, let $\beta = (\beta_1, \ldots, \beta_t) \in \mathbb{C}^t$. Write (as above) $\mathbb{L}$ for the module of relations of B and $\mathcal{D}_{\mathbb{C}^s}$ for the sheaf of rings of algebraic differential operators on $\mathbb{C}^s$ (where we choose $x_1, \ldots, x_s$ as coordinates). Define*

$$\mathcal{M}_B^\beta := \mathcal{D}_{\mathbb{C}^s} / \left((\Box_{\underline{l}})_{\underline{l} \in \mathbb{L}} + (Z_k)_{k=1,\ldots t} \right),$$

where

$$\begin{aligned} \Box_{\underline{l}} &:= \textstyle\prod_{i:l_i<0} \partial_{x_i}^{-l_i} - \prod_{i:l_i>0} \partial_{x_i}^{l_i} \\ Z_k &:= \textstyle\sum_{i=1}^{s} b_{ki} x_i \partial_{x_i} + \beta_k \end{aligned}$$

$\mathcal{M}_B^\beta$ is called hypergeometric system.

We will use at several places in this paper the Fourier-Laplace transformation for algebraic $\mathcal{D}$-modules. In order to introduce a convenient notation for this operation, let X be a smooth algebraic variety, and $\mathcal{M}$ a $\mathcal{D}_{\mathbb{C}^s \times X}$-module, where we have coordinates $(x_1, \ldots, x_s)$ on $\mathbb{C}^s$. Then we write $\overline{\mathrm{FL}}_{x_1,\ldots,x_s}^{y_1,\ldots,y_s} \mathcal{M}$ for the $\mathcal{D}_{(\mathbb{C}^s)^\vee \times X}$-module, which is the same as $\mathcal{M}$ as a $\mathcal{D}_X$-module, and where y_i acts as $-\partial_{x_i}$ and ∂_{y_i} acts as x_i, here $y_1, \ldots, y_s$ are the dual coordinates on $(\mathbb{C}^s)^\vee$. One could also work with the functor $\mathrm{FL}_{x_1,\ldots,x_s}^{y_1,\ldots,y_s}$, where y_i acts as ∂_{x_i} and ∂_{y_i} acts as $-x_i$, this would lead to slightly uglier formulas.

Definition 2.3. *Let $\mathcal{D}_V$, $\mathcal{D}_{\widehat{V}}$ and $\mathcal{D}_{\widehat{T}}$ be the sheaves of algebraic differential operators on V, $\widehat{V}$ and $\widehat{T}$, respectively.*

1. *Consider the hypergeometric system $\mathcal{M}_{\widetilde{A}}^\beta$ associated to the vectors $\widetilde{\underline{a}}_0, \widetilde{\underline{a}}_1, \ldots, \widetilde{\underline{a}}_m$. More explicitly, $\mathcal{M}_{\widetilde{A}}^\beta := \mathcal{D}_V / \mathcal{I}$, where $\mathcal{I}$ is the sheaf of left ideals in $\mathcal{D}_V$ defined by*

$$\mathcal{I} := \mathcal{D}_V (\Box_{\underline{l}})_{\underline{l} \in \mathbb{L}} + \mathcal{D}_V (Z_k)_{k \in \{1,\ldots,n\}} + \mathcal{D}_V E,$$

where

$$\begin{aligned} \Box_{\underline{l}} &:= \partial_{\lambda_0}^{\bar{l}} \cdot \prod_{i:l_i<0} \partial_{\lambda_i}^{-l_i} - \prod_{i:l_i>0} \partial_{\lambda_i}^{l_i} \quad \text{if} \quad \bar{l} \geq 0, \\ \Box_{\underline{l}} &:= \prod_{i:l_i<0} \partial_{\lambda_i}^{-l_i} - \partial_{\lambda_0}^{-\bar{l}} \cdot \prod_{i:l_i>0} \partial_{\lambda_i}^{l_i} \quad \text{if} \quad \bar{l} < 0, \\ Z_k &:= \textstyle\sum_{i=1}^{m} a_{ki} \lambda_i \partial_{\lambda_i} + \beta_k, \\ E &:= \textstyle\sum_{i=0}^{m} \lambda_i \partial_{\lambda_i} + \beta_0, \end{aligned}$$

here $\underline{a}_i = (a_{1i}, \dots, a_{ni})$ *when seen as a vector in* $\mathbb{Z}^n$.

2. *Let* $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{\beta}_{\widetilde{A}}$ *be the* $\mathcal{D}_{\widehat{V}}$*-module* $\overline{\mathrm{FL}}^{w_0}_{\lambda_0}(\mathcal{M}^{\beta}_{\widetilde{A}})[\tau^{-1}]$. *In other words,* $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{\beta}_{\widetilde{A}} = \mathcal{D}_{\widehat{V}}[\tau^{-1}]/\widehat{\mathcal{I}}$, *where* $\widehat{\mathcal{I}}$ *is the left ideal generated by the Fourier-Laplace transformed operators* $\widehat{\Box}_{\underline{l}}$, $\widehat{Z}_k$ *and* $\widehat{E}$, *i.e.,*

$$\begin{aligned}
\widehat{\Box}_{\underline{l}} &:= \tau^{\bar{l}} \cdot \prod_{i:l_i<0} \partial_{\lambda_i}^{-l_i} - \prod_{i:l_i>0} \partial_{\lambda_i}^{l_i} = z^{-\bar{l}} \cdot \prod_{i:l_i<0} \partial_{\lambda_i}^{-l_i} - \prod_{i:l_i>0} \partial_{\lambda_i}^{l_i}, \\
\widehat{Z}_k &:= \textstyle\sum_{i=1}^m a_{ki}\lambda_i\partial_{\lambda_i} + \beta_k, \\
\widehat{E} &:= \textstyle\sum_{i=1}^m \lambda_i\partial_{\lambda_i} - \tau\partial_\tau - 1 + \beta_0, = \sum_{i=1}^m \lambda_i\partial_{\lambda_i} + z\partial_z - 1 + \beta_0.
\end{aligned}$$

3. *Define* $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{\beta,loc}_{\widetilde{A}} := j^*\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{\beta}_{\widetilde{A}}$ *to be the restriction of* $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{\beta}_{\widetilde{A}}$ *to* $\widehat{T}$. *We will use the presentations* $\mathcal{D}_{\widehat{T}}[\tau^{-1}]/\widehat{\mathcal{I}}'$ *and* $\mathcal{D}_{\widehat{T}}[\tau^{-1}]/\widehat{\mathcal{I}}''$ *of* $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{\beta,loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$ *where* $\widehat{\mathcal{I}}'$ *resp.* $\widehat{\mathcal{I}}''$ *is the sheaf of left ideals generated by* $\widehat{\Box}'_{\underline{l}}$, $\widehat{Z}_k$ *and* $\widehat{E}$ *resp.* $\widehat{\Box}''_{\underline{l}}$, $\widehat{Z}_k$ *and* $\widehat{E}$, *where*

$$\widehat{\Box}'_{\underline{l}} := z^{\sum_{i:l_i>0} l_i} \cdot \widehat{\Box}_{\underline{l}} \quad \text{and} \quad \widehat{\Box}''_{\underline{l}} := \prod_{i:l_i>0} (z\cdot\lambda_i)^{l_i} \cdot \widehat{\Box}_{\underline{l}},$$

so that

$$\widehat{\Box}'_{\underline{l}} = \prod_{i:l_i<0} (z\partial_{\lambda_i})^{-l_i} - \prod_{i:l_i>0} (z\partial_{\lambda_i})^{l_i},$$

and, using the formula $\lambda_i^j\partial_{\lambda_i}^j = \prod_{\nu=0}^{j-1}(\lambda_i\partial_{\lambda_i} - \nu)$,

$$\widehat{\Box}''_{\underline{l}} = \prod_{i=1}^m \lambda_i^{l_i} \cdot \prod_{i:l_i<0} \prod_{\nu=0}^{-l_i-1} (z\lambda_i\partial_{\lambda_i} - \nu z) - \prod_{i:l_i>0} \prod_{\nu=0}^{l_i-1} (z\lambda_i\partial_{\lambda_i} - \nu z)\,.$$

Notice that obviously $\widehat{\mathcal{I}}' = \widehat{\mathcal{I}}''$, *but we will later need the two different explicit forms of the generators of this ideal, for that reason, two different names are appropriate.*

4. *Write* $\mathcal{M}_{\widetilde{A}} := \mathcal{M}^{(1,\underline{0})}_{\widetilde{A}}$, $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}} := \widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{(1,\underline{0})}_{\widetilde{A}}$ *and* $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}} := \widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{(1,\underline{0}),loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$.

In order to avoid too heavy notations, we will sometimes identify $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{\beta}_{\widetilde{A}}$ *resp.* $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{\beta,loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$ *with the corresponding modules over either* $\mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times W$ *resp.* $\mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times S_1$ *or* $\mathbb{P}^1_z \times W$ *resp.* $\mathbb{P}^1_z \times S_1$, *here* $\mathbb{P}^1_z$ *is* $\mathbb{P}^1$ *with* 0 *defined by* $z = 0$.

The first main result is a comparison of these $\mathcal{D}$-modules to some Gauß-Manin systems associated to families of Laurent polynomials. When this paper was written, a similar result appeared in [AS10]. The techniques of loc.cit. are not too far from those used in the proof of the next theorem, however, it seems not to be more efficient to translate their result into our situation than to give a direct proof.

Theorem 2.4. *Let* $\underline{a}_1, \dots, \underline{a}_m \in N$ *such that* $\sum_{i=1}^m \mathbb{Z}\underline{a}_i = N$. *Consider the family of Laurent polynomials* $\varphi : S_0 \times W \to \mathbb{C}_t \times W$ *defined by*

$$\varphi((y_1,\dots,y_n),(\lambda_1,\dots,\lambda_m)) = (\sum_{i=1}^m \lambda_i \underline{y}^{\underline{a}_i}, \underline{\lambda}) = \left(\sum_{i=1}^m \lambda_i \prod_{k=1}^n y_k^{a_{ki}}, (\lambda_1,\dots,\lambda_m)\right) =: (t,\lambda_1,\dots,\lambda_m)\,.$$

Then there is an isomorphism

$$\phi : \widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}} \longrightarrow \overline{\mathrm{FL}}^{\tau}_t(\mathcal{H}^0\varphi_+\mathcal{O}_{S_0\times W})[\tau^{-1}] =: G$$

of $\mathcal{D}_{\widehat{V}}$*-modules.*

Before entering into the proof, let us recall the following well-known description of the Fourier-Laplace transformation of the Gauß-Manin system.

Lemma 2.5. *Write $\varphi = (F, \pi)$, where $F : S_0 \times W \to \mathbb{C}_t$, $(\underline{y}, \underline{\lambda}) \mapsto \sum_{i=1}^m \lambda_i \underline{y}^{\underline{a}_i}$ and $\pi : S_0 \times W \to W$ is the projection. Then there is an isomorphism of $\mathcal{D}_{\widehat{V}}$-modules*

$$G \cong \mathcal{H}^0 \left(\pi_* \Omega^{\bullet+n}_{S_0 \times W/W}[z^{\pm}], d - z^{-1} \cdot dF \wedge \right),$$

where d is the differential in the relative de Rham complex $\pi_* \Omega^{\bullet}_{S_0 \times W/W}$. The structure of a $\mathcal{D}_{\widehat{V}}$-module on the right hand side is defined as follows

$$\begin{aligned} \partial_z(\omega \cdot z^i) &:= i \cdot \omega \cdot z^{i-1} - z^{-2} F \cdot \omega \cdot z^i, \\ \partial_{\lambda_i}(\omega \cdot z^i) &:= \partial_{\lambda_i}(\omega) \cdot z^i + \partial_{\lambda_i} F \cdot \omega \cdot z^{i-1} = \partial_{\lambda_i}(\omega) \cdot z^i + \underline{y}^{\underline{a}_i} \cdot \omega \cdot z^{i-1}, \end{aligned}$$

where $\omega \in \Omega^n_{S_0 \times W/W}$.

Proof. The identification of both objects as $\mathcal{D}_{\widehat{V}}/\mathcal{D}_W$-modules is well-known (see, e.g., [DS03, proposition 2.7], where the result is stated, for a proof, one uses [Sai89, lemma 2.4]). The proof of the formulas for the action of the vector fields ∂_{λ_i} can be found, in a similar situation, in [Sev11, lemma 7]. □

Proof of the theorem. Throughout the proof, we will use the following notation: Let X be a smooth algebraic variety, and f a meromorphic function on X with pole locus $D := g^{-1}(\infty) \subset X$, then we denote by $\mathcal{O}_X(*D) \cdot e^f$ the locally free $\mathcal{O}_X(*D)$-module of rank one with connection operator $\nabla := d + df \wedge$. The $\mathcal{D}_X$-module thus obtained has irregular singularities along D, notice that this irregularity locus may lay in a boundary of a smooth projective compactification $\overline{X}$ of X if $f \in \mathcal{O}_X$. For any $\mathcal{D}_X$-module $\mathcal{M}$, we write $\mathcal{M} \cdot e^f$ for the tensor product $\mathcal{M} \otimes_{\mathcal{O}_X} \mathcal{O}_X(*D) \cdot e^f$.
Put $T_0 := \operatorname{Spec} \mathbb{C}[\widetilde{N}]$ with coordinates $y_0, y_1, \ldots, y_n$, and define

$$\begin{aligned} \widetilde{k} : T_0 &\longrightarrow \mathbb{C}^* \times W' \subset V' \\ (y_0, y_1, \ldots, y_n) &\longmapsto \left(w_0 := y_0, (w_i := y_0 \cdot \underline{y}^{\underline{a}_i})_{i=1,\ldots,m} \right), \end{aligned}$$

where, as before, we write $\underline{y}^{\underline{a}_i}$ for the product $\prod_{k=1}^n y_k^{a_{ki}}$. It is an obvious consequence of the first point of proposition 2.1, that $\widetilde{k}$ is again a closed embedding from T_0 to $\mathbb{C}^* \times W'$. Write moreover p for the projection $\mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times S_0 \times W \twoheadrightarrow \mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times W$. We identify T_0 with $\mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times S_0$ by the map $(y_0, y_1, \ldots, y_n) \mapsto (-y_0, y_1, \ldots, y_n) = (\tau, y_1, \ldots, y_n)$.
First we claim that

$$G \cong \mathcal{H}^0 p_+ \left(\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times S_0 \times W} \cdot e^{-\tau \sum_{i=1}^m \lambda_i \underline{y}^{\underline{a}_i}} \right). \tag{2}$$

As p is a projection, the direct image p_+ of any module is nothing but its relative de Rham complex, i.e.

$$\mathcal{H}^0 p_+ \left(\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times S_0 \times W} \cdot e^{-\tau \sum_{i=1}^m \lambda_i \underline{y}^{\underline{a}_i}} \right) \cong \mathcal{H}^0 \left(p_* \Omega^{\bullet+n}_{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times S_0 \times W/\mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times W}, d - \tau \cdot dF \wedge \right),$$

and this module is the same as G, using lemma 2.5. It follows from the projection formula ([HTT08, corollary 1.7.5]) that

$$\left((\widetilde{k} \times \mathrm{id}_W)_+ \mathcal{O}_{T_0 \times W} \right) \cdot e^{\sum_{i=1}^m \lambda_i w_i} = (\widetilde{k} \times \mathrm{id}_W)_+ \left(\mathcal{O}_{T_0 \times W} \cdot e^{y_0 \sum_{i=1}^m \lambda_i \underline{y}^{\underline{a}_i}} \right).$$

This can also be shown by a direct calculation, in fact, both modules are quotients of $\mathcal{D}_{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times W' \times W}$. Now consider the following diagram

$$\begin{array}{ccccc} & & \mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times W' \times W & & \\ & \swarrow^{\pi_1} & & \searrow^{\pi_2} & \\ T_0 & \xrightarrow{\widetilde{k}} & \mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times W' & & \mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times W, \end{array}$$

where π_1 and π_2 are the obvious projections. As $\pi_2 \circ (\widetilde{k} \times \mathrm{id}_W) = p$, we obtain that

$$\mathcal{H}^0 p_+ \left(\mathcal{O}_{S_0 \times \mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times W} \cdot e^{-\tau \sum_{i=1}^m \lambda_i \underline{y}^{\underline{a}_i}} \right) = \mathcal{H}^0 \pi_{2,+} \left(((\widetilde{k} \times \mathrm{id}_W)_+ \mathcal{O}_{T_0 \times W}) \cdot e^{\sum_{i=1}^m \lambda_i w_i} \right).$$

On the other hand, we obviously have that $(\widetilde{k}\times \mathrm{id}_W)_+\mathcal{O}_{T_0\times W}=\pi_1^*\widetilde{k}_+\mathcal{O}_{T_0}$, hence

$$\mathcal{H}^0\pi_{2,+}\left(((\widetilde{k}\times \mathrm{id}_W)_+\mathcal{O}_{T_0\times W})\cdot e^{\sum_{i=1}^m \lambda_i w_i}\right)=\mathcal{H}^0\pi_{2,+}\left((\pi_1^*\widetilde{k}_+\mathcal{O}_{T_0})\cdot e^{\sum_{i=1}^m \lambda_i w_i}\right),$$

Now we use the following well-known description of the Fourier-Laplace transformation:

$$\mathcal{H}^0\pi_{2,+}\left(((\pi_1)^*\widetilde{k}_+\mathcal{O}_{T_0})\cdot e^{\sum_{i=1}^m \lambda_i w_i}\right)=\overline{\mathrm{FL}}_{w_1,\dots,w_m}^{-\lambda_1,\dots,-\lambda_m}\left(\widetilde{k}_+\mathcal{O}_{T_0}\right).$$

We are thus left to show that the latter module equals $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}$. In order to do so, notice that the $\mathcal{D}_{T_0}$-module $\mathcal{O}_{T_0}$ can be written as a quotient of $\mathcal{D}_{T_0}$. The natural choice would be to mod out the left ideal generated by $(y_k\partial_{y_k})_{k=0,\dots,n}$, however, we will rather write

$$\mathcal{O}_{T_0}=\frac{\mathcal{D}_{T_0}}{(y_0\partial_{y_0})+(y_k\partial_{y_k}+1)_{k=1,\dots,n}}, \tag{3}$$

which we abbreviate as $\mathcal{O}_{T_0}\cdot\prod_{k=1}^n y_k^{-1}$. Now notice that $\widetilde{k}$ is a closed embedding, hence a calculation similar to the proof of [SW09, proposition 2.1], using the $(\mathcal{D}_{T_0},\widetilde{k}^{-1}\mathcal{D}_{\mathbb{C}_\tau^*\times W'})$-transfer bimodule $\mathcal{D}_{T_0\to\mathbb{C}_\tau^*\times W'}$ shows that the direct image $\widetilde{k}_+\mathcal{O}_{T_0}$ is given by

$$\widetilde{k}_+\mathcal{O}_{T_0}=\frac{\mathcal{D}_{\mathbb{C}_\tau^*\times W'}}{\left(\prod_{i:l_i<0}(w_0^{-1}w_i)^{-l_i}-\prod_{i:l_i>0}(w_0^{-1}w_i)^{l_i}\right)_{\underline{l}\in\mathbb{L}}+\left(\sum_{i=1}^m a_{ki}\partial_{w_i}w_i\right)_{k=1,\dots,n}+\left(w_0\partial_{w_0}+\sum_{i=1}^m\partial_{w_i}w_i\right)}.$$

Now as $w_0=-\tau$ and $\partial_{\lambda_i}=-w_i$ in $\overline{\mathrm{FL}}_{w_1,\dots,w_m}^{-\lambda_1,\dots,-\lambda_m}\widetilde{k}_+\mathcal{O}_{T_0}$, we obtain that the latter module equals

$$\frac{\mathcal{D}_{\mathbb{C}_\tau^*\times W}}{\left(\prod_{i:l_i<0}(\tau^{-1}\partial_{\lambda_i})^{-l_i}-\prod_{i:l_i>0}(\tau^{-1}\partial_{\lambda_i})^{l_i}\right)_{\underline{l}\in\mathbb{L}}+\left(\sum_{i=1}^m a_{ki}\lambda_i\partial_{\lambda_i}\right)_{k=1,\dots,n}+\left(w_0\partial_{w_0}-\sum_{i=1}^m\lambda_i\partial_{\lambda_i}\right)},$$

so that finally

$$\begin{aligned}\overline{\mathrm{FL}}_{w_1,\dots,w_m}^{-\lambda_1,\dots,-\lambda_m}\widetilde{k}_+\mathcal{O}_{T_0} &= \frac{\mathcal{D}_{\widehat{V}}[\tau^{-1}]}{\tau^{\bar{l}}\left(\prod_{i:l_i<0}\partial_{\lambda_i}^{-l_i}-\prod_{i:l_i>0}\partial_{\lambda_i}^{l_i}\right)_{\underline{l}\in\mathbb{L}}+\left(\sum_{i=1}^m a_{ki}\lambda_i\partial_{\lambda_i}\right)_{k=1,\dots,n}+\left(\tau\partial_\tau-\sum_{i=1}^m\lambda_i\partial_{\lambda_i}\right)}\\ &= \widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{(1,\underline{0})}=\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}.\end{aligned}$$

□

In the following proposition, we comment upon the more general case where the vectors $\underline{a}_1,\dots,\underline{a}_m$ only generate $N_{\mathbb{Q}}$ over $\mathbb{Q}$. Let as before $A=(\underline{a}_1,\dots,\underline{a}_m)$ where $\underline{a}_i$ are seen as vectors in $\mathbb{Z}^n$. Then it is a well-known fact that A can be factorized as $B_1\cdot C\cdot B_2$ where B_1 resp. B_2 is in $\mathrm{Gl}(n,\mathbb{Z})$ resp. $\mathrm{Gl}(m,\mathbb{Z})$ and C has the form

$$\begin{pmatrix}e_1 & & & \\ & \ddots & & 0\\ & & e_n & \end{pmatrix}=\begin{pmatrix}e_1 & & \\ & \ddots & \\ & & e_n\end{pmatrix}\cdot\begin{pmatrix}1 & & & \\ & \ddots & & 0\\ & & 1 & \end{pmatrix}=D\cdot E$$

where e_i are natural numbers called elementary divisors. Set $A':=E\cdot B_2$, then $A=B_1\cdot D\cdot A'$ and the columns of A' generate N over $\mathbb{Z}$.

Proposition 2.6. *We have the following isomorphism*

$$\overline{\mathrm{FL}}_t^\tau(\mathcal{H}^0\varphi_+\mathcal{O}_{S_0\times W})[\tau^{-1}]\simeq\bigoplus_{\underline{j}\in I_n}\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{(1,j_1/e_1,\dots,j_n/e_n)}.$$

where $\underline{j}=(j_1,\dots,j_n)\in\mathbb{N}^n$ *and* $I_n=\prod_{k=1}^n([0,e_k-1]\cap\mathbb{N})\subset\mathbb{N}^n$.

Proof. First notice that the morphism φ can be factorized into $\varphi' \circ (\Phi \times \mathrm{id}_{S_1})$, where Φ is the automorphism of S_0 defined by $B_1 \in \mathrm{Gl}(n, \mathbb{Z})$. Hence $\varphi_+ \mathcal{O}_{S_0 \times W} = \varphi'_+ \mathcal{O}_{S_0 \times W}$, so that we can assume that $B_1 = \mathrm{id}_{\mathbb{Z}^n}$, i.e., that $A = D \cdot A'$. Now one checks that the arguments in the proof of theorem 2.4 showing that $\overline{\mathrm{FL}}^{\lambda_1,\ldots,\lambda_m}_{w_1,\ldots,w_m}\left(\widetilde{k}_+ \mathcal{O}_{T_0}\right) \simeq \overline{\mathrm{FL}}^{\tau}_t(\mathcal{H}^0 \varphi_+ \mathcal{O}_{S_0 \times W})[\tau^{-1}]$ are still valid under the more general hypothesis that $A = D \cdot A'$ where only the columns of A' do generate N over $\mathbb{Z}$. Hence we need to compute the module $\overline{\mathrm{FL}}^{\lambda_1,\ldots,\lambda_m}_{w_1,\ldots,w_m}\left(\widetilde{k}_+ \mathcal{O}_{T_0}\right)$.

The factorization of A corresponds to a factorization $\widetilde{k} = \widetilde{k}' \circ c$, where $c : (y_0, y_1, \ldots, y_n) \mapsto (y_0, y_1^{e_1}, \ldots y_n^{e_n})$ is a covering map and $\widetilde{k}'$ is a closed embedding defined by the matrix A'. Let us first compute the direct image of $\mathcal{O}_{T_0}$ under c. To do so, we look at the one-dimensional case, i.e. a map $c_k : y_k \mapsto y_k^{e_k}$. We have

$$c_{k,+}\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}^*} \simeq c_{k,+}\mathcal{D}_{\mathbb{C}^*}/(y_k\partial_{y_k}) \simeq \bigoplus_{j=0}^{e_k-1} \mathcal{D}_{\mathbb{C}^*}/(y_k\partial_{y_k} + 1 - j/e_k),$$

and moreover $c_+\mathcal{O}_{T_0} = \mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}^*} \boxtimes c_{1,+}\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}^*} \boxtimes \ldots \boxtimes c_{n,+}\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}^*}$ so that we get

$$c_+\mathcal{O}_{T_0} \simeq \bigoplus_{\underline{j} \in I_n} \frac{\mathcal{D}_{T_0}}{y_0\partial_{y_0} + (y_k\partial_{y_k} + 1 - j_k/e_k)_{k=1,\ldots,n}}.$$

In the next step we compute the direct image under the closed embedding $\widetilde{k}'$. Similar as above, we obtain for the direct image

$$\begin{aligned}
&\widetilde{k}'_+\left(\frac{\mathcal{D}_{T_0}}{y_0\partial_{y_0} + (y_k\partial_{y_k} + 1 - j_k/e_k)_{k=1,\ldots,n}}\right) \\
&= \frac{\mathcal{D}_{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times W'}}{\left(\prod_{i:l_i<0}(w_0^{-1}w_i)^{-l_i} - \prod_{i:l_i>0}(w_0^{-1}w_i)^{l_i}\right)_{\underline{l}\in\mathbb{L}} + \left(\sum_{i=1}^m a_{ki}\partial_{w_i}w_i - j_k/e_k\right)_{k=1,\ldots,n} + \left(w_0\partial_{w_0} + \sum_{i=1}^m \partial_{w_i}w_i\right)}
\end{aligned} \tag{4}$$

The Fourier-Laplace transformation in the variables $w_1, \ldots, w_m$ yields

$$\overline{\mathrm{FL}}^{-\lambda_1,\ldots,-\lambda_m}_{w_1,\ldots,w_m}\left(\widetilde{k}'_+\left(\frac{\mathcal{D}_{T_0}}{y_0\partial_{y_0} + (y_k\partial_{y_k} + 1 - j_k/e_k)_{k=1,\ldots,n}}\right)\right) = \widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{\beta}_{\widetilde{A}}$$

where $\beta = (1, j_1/e_1, \ldots, j_n/e_n)$. Taking the direct sum this gives

$$\overline{\mathrm{FL}}^{\tau}_t(\mathcal{H}^0\varphi_+\mathcal{O}_{S_0\times W})[\tau^{-1}] \simeq \overline{\mathrm{FL}}^{-\lambda_1,\ldots,-\lambda_m}_{w_1,\ldots,w_m}\left(\widetilde{k}_+\mathcal{O}_{T_0}\right) = \bigoplus_{\underline{j}\in I_n} \widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{(1,j_1/e_1,\ldots,j_n/e_n)}_{\widetilde{A}}.$$

□

In the following proposition, we collect some properties of the hypergeometric $\mathcal{D}$-modules introduced above. An important tool will be the notion of non-degeneracy of a Laurent polynomial, recall (see, e.g., [Kou76] or [Ado94]) that $f : (\mathbb{C}^*)^t \to \mathbb{C}$, $f = \mu_1 \underline{x}^{\underline{b}_s} + \ldots + \mu_s \underline{x}^{\underline{b}_s}$ is called non-degenerate if for any proper face τ of $\mathrm{Conv}(\underline{0}, \underline{b}_1, \ldots, \underline{b}_s) \subset \mathbb{R}^t$ not containing $\underline{0}$, $f_\tau = \sum_{\underline{b}_i \in \tau} \mu_i \underline{x}^{\underline{b}_i}$ has no critical points in $(\mathbb{C}^*)^t$.

Proposition 2.7. *1. $\mathcal{M}^{\beta}_{\widetilde{A}}$ (resp. $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{\beta}_{\widetilde{A}}$, $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{\beta,loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$) is a coherent and holonomic $\mathcal{D}_V$-module (resp. $\mathcal{D}_{\widehat{V}}$-module, $\mathcal{D}_{\widehat{T}}$-module). Moreover, $\mathcal{M}^{\beta}_{\widetilde{A}}$ has only regular singularities, included at infinity.*

2. Let as before $F : S_0 \times W \to \mathbb{C}_t$, $(y_1, \ldots, y_n, \lambda_1, \ldots, \lambda_m) \mapsto \sum_{i=1}^m \lambda_i \cdot \underline{y}^{\underline{a}_i}$. Define

$$S_1^0 := \{(\lambda_1, \ldots, \lambda_m) \in S_1 \mid F(-, \underline{\lambda}) \text{ is non-degenerate with respect to its Newton polyhedron}\}.$$

Moreover, consider the following extended family

$$\begin{aligned}
\widetilde{F} : T_0 \times V &\longrightarrow \mathbb{C} \\
((y_0, y_1, \ldots, y_n), (\lambda_0, \lambda_1, \ldots, \lambda_m)) &\longmapsto y_0 \cdot \left(\lambda_0 + \textstyle\sum_{i=1}^m \lambda_i \cdot \underline{y}^{\underline{a}_i}\right)
\end{aligned}$$

and put

$$V^0 := \{(\lambda_0, \lambda_1, \ldots, \lambda_m) \in \mathbb{C}\times S_1 \mid \widetilde{F}(-, \underline{\lambda}) \text{ is non-degenerate with respect to its Newton polyhedron}\}.$$

Both S_1^0 and V^0 are Zariski open subspaces of S_1 resp. $\mathbb{C}\times S_1$ (as well as of W resp. V). We have

(a) *The characteristic variety of the restriction of $\mathcal{M}_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta}$ to V^0 is the zero section of T^*V^0, i.e., $\mathcal{M}_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta}$ is smooth on V^0.*

(b) *Suppose that $\underline{a}_1, \ldots, \underline{a}_m$ are defined by toric data and moreover, that the the projective variety X_{Σ_A} is genuine Fano, i.e., that its anti-canonical class is ample (and not only nef). Then $V\backslash V^0 \subset \Delta(F) \cup \bigcup_{i=1}^m \{\lambda_i = 0\} \subset V$, where*

$$\Delta(F) := \left\{(-t, \lambda_1, \ldots, \lambda_m) \in V \mid F(-, \underline{\lambda})^{-1}(t) \text{ is singular } \right\}$$

is the discriminant of the family $-F$.

(c) *The restriction of $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta,loc}$ to $\mathbb{C}_\tau^* \times S_1^0$ is smooth.*

3. *Suppose that $\underline{a}_1, \ldots, \underline{a}_m$ are defined by toric data. Then the generic rank of both $\mathcal{M}_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta}$ and $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta}$ is equal to $n! \cdot \mathrm{vol}(\mathrm{Conv}(\underline{a}_1, \ldots, \underline{a}_m))) = (n+1)! \cdot \mathrm{vol}(\mathrm{Conv}(\widetilde{\underline{0}}, \widetilde{\underline{a}}_1, \ldots, \widetilde{\underline{a}}_m))$, where the volume of a hypercube $[0,1]^t \subset \mathbb{R}^t$ is normalized to one, and where $\widetilde{\underline{0}}$ denotes the origin in $\mathbb{Z}^{n+1}$.*

Before entering into the proof, we need the following lemma.

Lemma 2.8. *Suppose that $\underline{a}_1, \ldots, \underline{a}_m$ are the primitive integral generators of the rays of a fan Σ_A defining a smooth toric Fano manifold X_{Σ_A} . Then the family $F : S_0 \times S_1 \to \mathbb{C}_t$ is non-degenerate for any $(\lambda_1, \ldots, \lambda_m) \in S_1$.*

Proof. If X_{Σ_A} is Fano, then it is well known (see, e.g., [CK99, lemma 3.2.1]) that Σ_A is the fan over the proper faces of $\mathrm{Conv}(\underline{a}_1, \ldots, \underline{a}_m)$. Let τ be a face of codimension $n+1-s$ and σ the corresponding s-dimensional cone over τ. As Σ_A is regular, the primitive generators $\underline{a}_{\tau_1}, \ldots, \underline{a}_{\tau_s}$ are linearly independent. We have to check that

$$F_\tau(\underline{\lambda}, \underline{y}) = \lambda_{\tau_1} \underline{y}^{\underline{a}_{\tau_1}} + \ldots + \lambda_{\tau_s} \underline{y}^{\underline{a}_{\tau_s}}$$

has no singularities on S_0 for any $(\lambda_{\tau_1}, \ldots, \lambda_{\tau_s}) \in (\mathbb{C}^*)^s$. The critical point equations $y_k \partial_{y_k} F_\tau = 0$ can be written in matrix notation as

$$\begin{pmatrix} (a_{\tau_1})_1 & (a_{\tau_2})_1 & \ldots & (a_{\tau_s})_1 \\ \vdots & \vdots & & \vdots \\ (a_{\tau_1})_n & (a_{\tau_2})_n & \ldots & (a_{\tau_s})_n \end{pmatrix} \cdot \begin{pmatrix} \lambda_{\tau_1} \cdot \underline{y}^{\underline{a}_{\tau_1}} \\ \vdots \\ \lambda_{\tau_s} \cdot \underline{y}^{\underline{a}_{\tau_s}} \end{pmatrix} = 0\,.$$

This matrix has maximal rank and therefore can only have the trivial solution, contradicting the fact that $(\lambda_{\tau_1}, \ldots, \lambda_{\tau_s}) \in (\mathbb{C}^*)^s$ and $\underline{y} \in S_0$. Hence there is no solution at all and F is non-degenerate for all $\underline{\lambda} \in S_1$. □

Proof of the proposition. 1. The holonomicity statement for $\mathcal{M}_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta}$ is [Ado94, Theorem 3.9] (or even the older result [GKZ90, Theorem 1], as the vectors $\widetilde{\underline{a}}_0, \widetilde{\underline{a}}_1, \ldots, \widetilde{\underline{a}}_m$ lie in an affine hyperplane of $\widetilde{N}$). Then also $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta}$ and $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta,loc}$ are holonomic as this property is preserved under (partial) Fourier-Laplace transformation. The regularity of $\mathcal{M}_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta}$ has been shown, e.g., in [Hot98, section 6].

2. (a) This is shown in [Ado94, lemma 3.3].

(b) By lemma 2.8, $\widetilde{F}_\tau := \sum_{i:\widetilde{\underline{a}}_i \in \tau} \lambda_i \prod_{k=0}^n y_k^{\widetilde{a}_{ki}}$ can have a critical point in T_0 only in the case that $\tau = \mathrm{Conv}(\widetilde{\underline{a}}_0, \widetilde{\underline{a}}_1, \ldots, \widetilde{\underline{a}}_m)$, i.e., we have the following system of equations

$$\begin{pmatrix} y_0 \partial_{y_0} \widetilde{F} & = & y_0 \left(\lambda_0 + \sum_{i=1}^m \lambda_i \cdot \prod_{k=1}^n y_k^{a_{ki}}\right) \stackrel{!}{=} 0, \\ y_k \partial_{y_k} \widetilde{F} & = & y_0 \sum_{i=1}^m \lambda_i \cdot a_{ki} \prod_{k=1}^n y_k^{a_{ki}} \stackrel{!}{=} 0 \end{pmatrix}_{k=1,\ldots,n}.$$

The first equation yields $\lambda_0 = -t$, where t denotes the value of the family F, and the second one is the critical point equation for F.

(c) We know that $\mathrm{char}(\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta})$ is included in the variety cut out by the ideal

$$\Big(\sigma(\widehat{\Box}_{\underline{l}})\Big)_{\underline{l}\in\mathbb{L}} + (\sigma(\widehat{Z}_k))_{k=1,\dots,n} + \sigma(\widehat{E}).$$

Write y resp. μ_i for the cotangent coordinates on $T^*(\mathbb{C}_\tau^* \times S_1^0)$ corresponding to z resp. λ_i. As $\sigma(\widehat{E}) = zy + \sum_{i=1}^n \lambda_i\mu_i$, it suffices to show that the sub-variety of $\mathbb{C}_\tau^* \times T^*S_1^0$ defined by the ideal

$$\Big(\sigma(\widehat{\Box}_{\underline{l}})\Big)_{\underline{l}\in\mathbb{L}} + (\sigma(\widehat{Z}_k))_{k=1,\dots,n}$$

equals the zero section. Write $\beta = (\beta_0, \beta')$ with $\beta' \in N_{\mathbb{C}}$. Notice that for any $\underline{l} \in \mathbb{L}$, if $\bar{l} \neq 0$, then either $\sigma(\widehat{\Box}_{\underline{l}})$ or $\sigma(z^{\bar{l}}\widehat{\Box}_{\underline{l}})$ belongs to $\mathbb{C}[\mu_1, \dots, \mu_m]$ and equals the symbol of one of the operators defining $\mathcal{M}_A^{\beta'}$. Similarly, if $\bar{l} = 0$, then already $\Box_{\underline{l}}$ itself is independent of z and equal to an operator from $\mathcal{M}_A^{\beta'}$. This shows that [Ado94, lemma 3.1 to lemma 3.3] holds for $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta}$, and hence $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta}$ is smooth on $\mathbb{C}_\tau^* \times S_1^0$.

3. For the $\mathcal{D}_V$-module $\mathcal{M}_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta}$ this is [Ado94, corollary 5.21] as Spec $\mathbb{C}[\mathbb{N}\widetilde{A}]$ is Cohen-Macaulay by proposition 2.1, 2., notice that the Cohen-Macaulay condition is needed only for the ring Spec $\mathbb{C}[\mathbb{N}\widetilde{A}]$, not for any of its subrings as the only face τ occurring in loc.cit. that does not contain the origin is the one spanned by the vectors $\widetilde{\underline{a}}_0, \widetilde{\underline{a}}_1 \dots, \widetilde{\underline{a}}_m$.

Similarly, [Ado94, corollary 5.21] shows that the generic rank of $\mathcal{M}_A^{\beta'}$ equals $n!\cdot\mathrm{vol}(\mathrm{Conv}(\underline{a}_1, \dots, \underline{a}_m))$: Here we have to use the fact that all cones $\sigma \in \Sigma_A$ are smooth, so that the semigroup rings generated by their primitive integral generators are normal and Cohen-Macaulay. Now it follows from the calculation of the characteristic variety from 2(c) that this is then also the generic rank of $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta}$. □

For later purpose, we need a precise statement on the regularity resp. irregularity of the module $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta}$, at least in the case of main interest where $\underline{a}_1, \dots, \underline{a}_m$ are defined by toric data. As a preliminary step, we show in the following proposition a finiteness result for the singular locus of $\mathcal{M}_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta}$.

Proposition 2.9. *Suppose that $\underline{a}_1, \dots, \underline{a}_m$ are defined by toric data. Let $p : V \to W$ be the projection forgetting the first component. Then for any $\underline{\lambda} = (\lambda_1, \dots, \lambda_m) \in S_1^0$, there is a small analytic neighborhood $U_{\underline{\lambda}} \subset S_1^{0,an}$ such that the restriction*

$$p_{|\Delta(F)^{an}\cap p^{-1}(U_{\underline{\lambda}})} : \Delta(F)^{an} \cap p^{-1}(U_{\underline{\lambda}}) \longrightarrow U_{\underline{\lambda}}$$

is finite, i.e., proper with finite fibres. In particular $p_{|\Delta(F)\cap p^{-1}(S_1^0)} : \Delta(F) \cap p^{-1}(S_1^0) \to S_1^0$ is finite.

Proof. Write $P_{\underline{\lambda}}$ for the restriction $p_{|\Delta(F)^{an}\cap p^{-1}(U_{\underline{\lambda}})}$. The quasi-finiteness of $P_{\underline{\lambda}}$ is obvious, as for any $\underline{\lambda} \in S_1^0$, $F(-, \underline{\lambda})$ has only finitely many critical values. Hence we need to show that $P_{\underline{\lambda}}$ is proper. Take any compact subset K in $U_{\underline{\lambda}}$. Suppose that $P_{\underline{\lambda}}^{-1}(K)$ is not compact, then it must be unbounded in $V \cong \mathbb{C}^{m+1}$ for the standard metric. Hence there is a sequence $(\lambda_0^{(i)}, \underline{\lambda}^{(i)}) \in P_{\underline{\lambda}}^{-1}(K)$ with $\lim_{i\to\infty} |\lambda_0^{(i)}| = \infty$, as K is closed and bounded in $W \cong \mathbb{C}^m$. Consider the projection $\pi : V \to \mathbb{P}(V) = \mathrm{Proj}\ \mathbb{C}[\lambda_0, \lambda_1, \dots, \lambda_m]$, then (possibly after passing to a subsequence), we have $\lim_{i\to\infty} \pi(\lambda_0^{(i)}, \underline{\lambda}^{(i)}) = (1 : 0 : \dots : 0)$.
In order to construct a contradiction, we will need to consider a partial compactification of the family F, or rather of the morphism $\varphi : S_0 \times S_1 \to \mathbb{C}_t \times S_1$. This is done as follows (see, e.g., [DL91] and [Kho77]): Write X_B for the projective toric variety defined by the polytope $\mathrm{Conv}(\underline{a}_1, \dots, \underline{a}_m)$ (under the assumption that X_{Σ_A} is weak Fano, this is a reflexive polytope in the sense of [Bat94]) then X_B embeds into $\mathbb{P}(V')$ and contains the closure of the image of the morphism k from proposition 2.1. Write $Z = \{\sum_{i=0}^m \lambda_i \cdot w_i = 0\} \subset \mathbb{P}(W') \times \mathbb{P}(W)$ for the universal hypersurface and put $Z_B := (X_B \times \mathbb{P}(W)) \cap Z$. Consider the map $\pi : X_B \times (\mathbb{C}_t \times S_1) \to X_B \times \mathbb{P}(W)$, let $\widetilde{Z}_B := \pi^{-1}(Z_B)$, and write ϕ for the restriction of the projection $X_B \times (\mathbb{C}_t \times S_1) \twoheadrightarrow \mathbb{C}_t \times S_1$ to $\widetilde{Z}_B$. Then ϕ is proper, and restricts to φ on $S_0 \times S_1 \cong \Gamma_\varphi \subset \widetilde{Z}_B$. There is a natural stratification of X_B by torus orbits and this gives a product stratification on $X_B \times (\mathbb{C}_t \times S_1)$. Now consider the restriction ϕ' of ϕ to $\widetilde{Z}'_B := \phi^{-1}(\mathbb{C}_t \times S_1^0)$, then one checks that the non-degeneracy of F on S_1^0 is equivalent to the fact that Z cuts all strata of $(X_B \backslash S_0) \times (\mathbb{C}_t \times S_1^0)$

transversal. Hence we have a natural Whitney stratification Σ on (the analytic space associated to) $\widetilde{Z}'_B$. If we write $\mathrm{Crit}_\Sigma(\phi')$ for the Σ-stratified critical locus of ϕ', i.e., $\mathrm{Crit}_\Sigma(\phi') := \bigcup_{\Sigma_\alpha \in \Sigma} \mathrm{Crit}(\phi'_{|\Sigma_\alpha})$, then we have $\mathrm{Crit}_\Sigma(\phi') = \mathrm{Crit}(\varphi')$, where $\varphi' := \varphi_{|S_0 \times S_1^0}$. On the other hand, Whitney's (a)-condition implies that $\mathrm{Crit}_\Sigma(\phi')$ is closed in $\widetilde{Z}'_B$, and so is $\mathrm{Crit}(\varphi')$.
Now consider the above sequence $(\lambda_0^{(i)}, \underline{\lambda}^{(i)}) \in P_{\underline{\lambda}}^{-1}(K) \subset \Delta(F)^{an}$, then the fact that the projection from the critical locus of φ to the discriminant is onto shows that there is a sequence $((w_0^{(i)}, \underline{w}^{(i)}), (\lambda_0^{(i)}, \underline{\lambda}^{(i)}) \in \mathrm{Crit}(\varphi') \subset S_0 \times K$ projecting under φ' to $(\lambda_0^{(i)}, \underline{\lambda}^{(i)})$. Consider the first component of the sequence $\pi((w_0^{(i)}, \underline{w}^{(i)}), (\lambda_0^{(i)}, \underline{\lambda}^{(i)}))$, then this is a sequence $(w_0^{(i)}, \underline{w}^{(i)})$ in X_B which converges (after passing possibly again to a subsequence) to a limit $(0 : w_1^{\lim}, \ldots, w_m^{\lim})$ (this is forced by the incidence relation $\sum_{i=0}^m w_i \lambda_i = 0$), in other words, this limit lies in $X_B \backslash S_0$. However, we know that $\lim_{i\to\infty}((w_0^{(i)}, \underline{w}^{(i)}), (\lambda_0^{(i)}, \underline{\lambda}^{(i)})$ exists in $\mathrm{Crit}_\Sigma(\phi')$ as the latter space is closed. This is a contradiction, as we have seen that ϕ is non-singular outside $S_0 \times (\mathbb{C}_t \times S_1)$, i.e., that $\mathrm{Crit}_\Sigma(\phi') = \mathrm{Crit}(\varphi') \subset S_0 \times S_1^0$. □

Now the regularity result that we will need later is the following.

Lemma 2.10. *Consider $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^\beta$ as a $\mathcal{D}_{\mathbb{P}^1_z \times \overline{W}}$-module, where $\overline{W}$ is a smooth projective compactification of W. Then $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^\beta$ is regular outside $(\{z = 0\} \times \overline{W}) \cup (\mathbb{P}^1_z \times (\overline{W} \backslash S_1^0))$.*

Proof. It suffices to show that any $\underline{\lambda} = (\lambda_1, \ldots, \lambda_m) \subset S_1^0$ has a small analytic neighborhood $U_{\underline{\lambda}} \subset S_1^{0,an}$ such that the partial analytization $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta,loc} \otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times S_1}} \mathcal{O}^{an}_{U_{\underline{\lambda}}}[\tau, \tau^{-1}]$ is regular on $\mathbb{C}_\tau \times U_{\underline{\lambda}}$ (but not at $\tau = \infty$). This is precisely the statement of [DS03, theorem 1.11 (1)], taking into account the regularity of $\mathcal{M}_{\widetilde{A}}^\beta$ (i.e., proposition 2.7, 1.), the fact that on $\mathbb{C}_{\lambda_0} \times U_{\underline{\lambda}}$, the singular locus of $\mathcal{M}_{\widetilde{A}}^\beta$ coincides with $\Delta(F)$ (see the proof of proposition 2.7, 2(b)) as well as the last proposition (notice that the non-characteristic assumption in loc.cit. is satisfied, see, e.g., [Pha79, page 281]). □

2.2 Brieskorn lattices

The next step is to study natural lattices that exist in G and in $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^\beta$. To avoid endless repetition of hypotheses, we will assume throughout this subsection that our vectors $\underline{a}_1, \ldots, \underline{a}_m$ are defined by toric data. In order to discuss lattices in $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^\beta$, we start with definition.

Definition 2.11. *1. Consider the ring*

$$R := \mathbb{C}[\lambda_1^\pm, \ldots, \lambda_m^\pm, z]\langle z\partial_{\lambda_1}, \ldots, z\partial_{\lambda_m}, z^2\partial_z\rangle,$$

i.e. the quotient of the free associative $\mathbb{C}[\lambda_1^\pm, \ldots, \lambda_m^\pm, z]$-algebra generated by $z\partial_{\lambda_1}, \ldots, z\partial_{\lambda_m}, z^2\partial_z$ by the left ideal generated by the relations

$$[z\partial_{\lambda_i}, z] = 0, \quad [z\partial_{\lambda_i}, \lambda_j] = \delta_{ij} z, \quad [z^2\partial_z, \lambda_i] = 0,$$

$$[z^2\partial_z, z] = z^2, \quad [z\partial_{\lambda_i}, z\partial_{\lambda_j}] = 0, \quad [z^2\partial_z, z\partial_{\lambda_i}] = z \cdot z\partial_{\lambda_i}.$$

Write $\mathcal{R}$ for the associated sheaf of quasi-coherent $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z \times S_1}$-algebras which restricts to $\mathcal{D}_{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times S_1}$ on $\{(z \neq 0\}$. We also consider the subring $R' := \mathbb{C}[\lambda_1^\pm, \ldots, \lambda_m^\pm, z]\langle z\partial_{\lambda_1}, \ldots, z\partial_{\lambda_m}\rangle$ of R, and the associated sheaf $\mathcal{R}'$. The inclusion $\mathcal{R}' \hookrightarrow \mathcal{R}$ induces a functor from the category of $\mathcal{R}$-modules to the category of $\mathcal{R}'$-modules, which we denote by $\mathrm{For}_{z^2\partial_z}$ ("forgetting the $z^2\partial_z$-structure").

2. Choose $\beta \in \widetilde{N}_\mathbb{C}$, consider the ideal $\mathcal{I} := \mathcal{R}(\widehat{\Box}'_{\underline{l}})_{\underline{l} \in \mathbb{L}} + \mathcal{R}(z \cdot \widehat{Z}_k)_{k=1,\ldots,n} + \mathcal{R}(z \cdot \widehat{E})$ in $\mathcal{R}$ and write ${}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta,loc}$ for the quotient $\mathcal{R}/\mathcal{I}$. We have $\mathrm{For}_{z^2\partial_z}({}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta,loc}) = \mathcal{R}'/((\widehat{\Box}'_{\underline{l}})_{\underline{l} \in \mathbb{L}} + (z \cdot \widehat{Z}_k)_{k=1,\ldots,n})$, and the restriction of ${}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta,loc}$ to $\mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times S_1$ equals $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta,loc}$. Again we put ${}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc} := {}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{(1,\underline{0}),loc}$.

Corollary 2.12. *Consider the restriction of the isomorphism ϕ from theorem 2.4 to $\mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times S_1$.*

1. ϕ sends the class of the section 1 in $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc}$ to class of the (relative) volume form $\omega_0 := dy_1/y_1 \wedge \ldots \wedge dy_n/y_n \in \Omega^n_{S_0 \times S_1/S_1}$.

2. *The morphism ϕ maps ${}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$ isomorphically to*

$$G_0 := \frac{\pi_*\Omega^n_{S_0\times S_1/S_1}[z]}{(zd - dF\wedge)\,\pi_*\Omega^{n-1}_{S_0\times S_1/S_1}[z]}.$$

Proof. 1. Following the identifications in the proof of theorem 2.4, this is evident, if one takes into account that due to the choice in formula (3), we have actually computed

$$G_{|\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times S_1} = \overline{\mathrm{FL}}^\tau_t\left(\mathcal{H}^0\varphi_+\mathcal{O}_{S_0\times S_1}\frac{1}{y_1\cdot\ldots\cdot y_n}\right) = \overline{\mathrm{FL}}^\tau_t\left(\mathcal{H}^0\varphi_+\frac{\mathcal{D}_{S_0\times S_1}}{\mathcal{D}_{S_0\times S_1}(y_k\partial_{y_k}+1)_{k=1,\ldots,n}}\right)$$

2. First notice that due to 1. and the formulas in lemma 2.5, we have $\phi\left({}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}\right)\subset G_0$. To see that it is surjective, take any representative $s=\sum_{i\geq 0}\omega^{(i)}z^i$ of a class in G_0. As an element of G, s has a unique preimage under ϕ, which is an operator $P\in\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$ and we have to show that actually $P\in{}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$. By linearity of ϕ, it is sufficient to do it for the case where $\omega^{(0)}\neq 0$. There is a minimal $k\in\mathbb{N}$ such that $z^kP\in{}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$, and then the class of z^kP in ${}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}/z\cdot{}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$ does not vanish. Suppose that $k>0$, then the class of $\phi(z^kP)=z^ks$ vanishes in G_0/zG_0, which contradicts the next lemma. Hence $k=0$ and $P\in{}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$.

□

Lemma 2.13. *1. The quotient ${}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}/z\cdot{}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$ is the sheaf of commutative $\mathcal{O}_{S_1}$-algebras associated to*

$$\frac{\mathbb{C}[\lambda_1^\pm,\ldots,\lambda_m^\pm,\mu_1,\ldots,\mu_m]}{(\prod_{l_i<0}\mu_i^{-l_i}-\prod_{l_i>0}\mu_i^{l_i})_{\underline{l}\in\mathbb{L}}+(\sum_{i=1}^m a_{ki}\lambda_i\mu_i)_{k=1,\ldots,n}}$$

2. The induced map

$$[\phi]: {}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}/z\cdot{}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}\longrightarrow G_0/zG_0\cong\pi_*\Omega^n_{S_0\times S_1/S_1}/d_{\underline{y}}F\wedge\pi_*\Omega^{n-1}_{S_0\times S_1/S_1}$$

is an isomorphism.

Proof. 1. Letting μ_i be the class of $z\partial_{\lambda_i}$ in ${}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}/z\cdot{}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$, we see that the commutator $[\mu_i,\lambda_i]$ vanishes in this quotient.

2. This can be shown along the lines of [Bat93, theorem 8.4]. Namely, consider the morphism of $\mathbb{C}[\lambda_1^\pm,\ldots,\lambda_1^\pm]$-algebras

$$\begin{aligned}\psi:\mathbb{C}[\lambda_1^\pm,\ldots,\lambda_m^\pm,\mu_1,\ldots,\mu_m] &\longrightarrow \mathbb{C}[\lambda_1^\pm,\ldots,\lambda_m^\pm,y_1^\pm,\ldots,y_n^\pm]\\ \mu_i &\longmapsto \underline{y}^{\underline{a}_i}\end{aligned}$$

From the completeness and smoothness of Σ_A we deduce that ψ is surjective. Moreover, we have $ker(\psi)=(\prod_{l_i<0}\mu_i^{-l_i}-\prod_{l_i>0}\mu_i^{l_i})_{\underline{l}\in\mathbb{L}}$ (for a proof, see, e.g., [MS05, theorem 7.3]), and obviously $\psi(\sum_{i=1}^m a_{ki}\lambda_i\mu_i)=y_k\partial_{y_k}F$ for all $k=1,\ldots,n$. One easily checks that the induced map

$$\psi:\frac{\mathbb{C}[\lambda_1^\pm,\ldots,\lambda_m^\pm,\mu_1,\ldots,\mu_m]}{(\prod_{l_i<0}\mu_i^{-l_i}-\prod_{l_i>0}\mu_i^{l_i})_{\underline{l}\in\mathbb{L}}+(\sum_{i=1}^m a_{ki}\lambda_i\mu_i)_{k=1,\ldots,n}}\longrightarrow\frac{\mathbb{C}[\lambda_1^\pm,\ldots,\lambda_m^\pm,y_1^\pm,\ldots,y_n^\pm]}{(y_k\partial_{y_k}F)_{k=1,\ldots,n}}$$

coincides with the map $[\phi]$ induced by ϕ, notice that

$$\frac{\mathbb{C}[\lambda_1^\pm,\ldots,\lambda_m^\pm,y_1^\pm,\ldots,y_n^\pm]}{(y_k\partial_{y_k}F)_{k=1,\ldots,n}}\cong\frac{\pi_*\Omega^n_{S_0\times S_1/S_1}}{dF\wedge\pi_*\Omega^{n-1}_{S_0\times S_1/S_1}}.$$

by multiplication with the relative volume form $dy_1/y_1\wedge\ldots\wedge dy_n/y_n$.

□

Following the terminology of [Sab06] and [DS03] (going back to [Sai89], and, of course, to [Bri70]), we call G_0 (and, using the last result, also ${}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$) the (family of) Brieskorn lattice(s) of the morphism φ. For the case of a single Laurent polynomial $F_{\underline{\lambda}} := \varphi(-,\underline{\lambda}) : S_0 \to \mathbb{C}$, it follows from the results of [Sab06] that the module $\Omega^n_{S_0}[z]/(zd - dF_{\underline{\lambda}}\wedge)\Omega^{n-1}_{S_0}[z]$ is $\mathbb{C}[z]$-free provided that $\underline{\lambda} \in S_1^0$, recall that S_1^0 denotes the Zariski open subset of S_1 of parameter values $\underline{\lambda}$ such that $F(-,\underline{\lambda})$ is non-degenerate with respect to its Newton polyhedron. However, this does not directly extend to a finiteness (and freeness) result for the Brieskorn lattice G_0 of the family $\varphi : S_0 \times S_1^0 \to \mathbb{C}_t \times S_1^0$. We can now prove this freeness using corollary 2.12.

Theorem 2.14. *The module $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0} \otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1}} {}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$ (and hence also the module $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0} \otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1}} G_0$) is $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0}$-locally free.*

Proof. The main argument in the proof is very much similar to the proof of proposition 2.7, 2.c). It is actually sufficient to show that $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0} \otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1}} {}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$ is $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0}$-coherent. Namely, we know that the restriction $\mathcal{O}_{S_1^0} \otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{S_1}} \left({}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}/z\cdot {}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}\right)$ equals the Jacobian algebra of $\varphi_{|S_0\times S_1^0}$, which is $\mathcal{O}_{S_1^0}$-locally free of rank equal to the Milnor number of $\varphi_{|S_0\times S_1^0}$, that it, equal to $n!\cdot \mathrm{vol}(\mathrm{Conv}(\underline{a}_1,\dots,\underline{a}_m))$, see [Kou76, théorème 1.16]. Moreover, the restriction $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times S_1^0} \otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1}} {}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}} = \mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times S_1^0} \otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times S_1}} \widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}$ is locally free of the same rank and equipped with a flat structure, so that ${}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}} \otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1}} \mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0}$ can only have the same rank everywhere, provided that it is coherent.
It will be sufficient to show the coherence of $\mathcal{N} := \mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0} \otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1}} \mathrm{For}_{z^2\partial_z}({}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}})$ only, as this is the same as $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0} \otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1}} {}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$ when considered as an $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0}$-module. Let us denote by $F_\bullet$ the natural filtration on $\mathcal{R}'$ defined by

$$F_k\mathcal{R}' := \left\{ P \in \mathcal{R}' \;\middle|\; P = \sum_{|\underline{\alpha}|\le k} g_{\underline{\alpha}}(z,\underline{\lambda})(z\partial_{\lambda_1})^{\alpha_1}\cdot\ldots\cdot(z\partial_{\lambda_m})^{\alpha_r} \right\}.$$

This filtration induces a filtration $F_\bullet$ on $\mathcal{N}$ which is good, in the sense that $F_k\mathcal{R}'\cdot F_l\mathcal{N} = F_{k+l}\mathcal{N}$. Obviously, for any k, $F_k\mathcal{N}$ is $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0}$-coherent, so that it suffices to show that the filtration $F_\bullet$ become eventually stationary. The ideal generated by the symbols of all operators in the ideal defining $\mathcal{N}$, that is, by the highest order terms with respect to the filtration $F_\bullet$, cut out a subvariety of $\mathbb{C}_z \times T^*S_1^0$, and it suffices to show that this subvariety equals $\mathbb{C}_z \times S_1^0$, then by the usual argument the filtration $F_\bullet$ stabilizes for some sufficiently large index. However, for any of the operators $\widehat{\Box}'_{\underline{l}}$ and $\widehat{Z}_k$ in $\mathcal{I}'$, its symbol with respect to the above filtration $F_\bullet$ is precisely the same as the symbol of $\widehat{\Box}_{\underline{l}}, \widehat{Z}_k$ with respect to the ordinary filtration on $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$, hence, the same argument as in the proof of proposition 2.7, 2.c) (that is, the arguments in [Ado94, lemma 3.1 to lemma 3.3]) shows that the above mentioned subvariety is the zero section $\mathbb{C}^* \times S_1^0$. □

2.3 Duality and Filtrations

In this section, we discuss the holonomic dual of the hypergeometric system $\mathcal{M}_{\widetilde{A}}$, from which we deduce a self-duality property of the module $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}$. Moreover, we study the natural good filtration on $\mathcal{M}_{\widetilde{A}}$ by order of operators, and show that it is preserved, up to shift, by the duality isomorphism. We obtain an induced filtration on $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$ by $\mathcal{O}_{S_1}[z]$-modules (which is not a good filtration on this module). Its zeroth step turns out to coincide with the lattice ${}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$ considered in the last subsection. This shows that we obtain a non-degenerate pairing on ${}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$, a fact that we will need later in the construction of Frobenius structures.
We start by describing the holonomic dual of the $\mathcal{D}_V$-module $\mathcal{M}_{\widetilde{A}}$. This description is based on the local duality theorem for the Gorenstein ring Spec $\mathbb{C}[\mathbb{N}\widetilde{A}]$. If we were only interested in the description of this dual module, we could simply refer to [Wal07, proposition 4.1], however, as we need later a more refined version taking into account filtrations, we recall the techniques using Euler-Koszul homology that leads to this duality result.
We suppose throughout this section that the vectors $\underline{a}_1,\dots,\underline{a}_m$ are defined by toric data.

Theorem 2.15. *1. For any holonomic left $\mathcal{D}_V$-module $\mathcal{N}$, write $\mathbb{D}\mathcal{N}$ for the left $\mathcal{D}_V$-module associated to the right $\mathcal{D}_V$-module $\mathcal{E}xt^{m+1}_{\mathcal{D}_V}(\mathcal{N},\mathcal{D}_V)$, where we use, as V is an affine space, the canonical identification $\mathcal{O}_V \cong \Omega^{m+1}_V$ given by multiplying functions with the volume form $d\lambda_0 \wedge \ldots \wedge d\lambda_m$. Then we have*

$$\mathbb{D}\mathcal{M}^{\beta}_{\widetilde{A}} = \mathcal{M}^{-\beta+(1,\underline{0})}_{\widetilde{A}},$$

in particular

$$\mathbb{D}\mathcal{M}_{\widetilde{A}} = \mathcal{M}^{(0,\underline{0})}_{\widetilde{A}},$$

2. We have the following isomorphisms of holonomic left $\mathcal{D}_{\widehat{V}}$- (resp. $\mathcal{D}_{\widehat{T}}$)-modules

$$\begin{aligned}\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}} &\cong \iota^*\mathbb{D}\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}\\ \widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}} &\cong \iota^*\mathbb{D}\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}},\end{aligned}$$

here $\iota : \widehat{V} \to \widehat{V}$ resp. $\iota : \widehat{T} \to \widehat{T}$ is the automorphism sending $(z, \lambda_1, \ldots, \lambda_m)$ to $(-z, \lambda_1, \ldots, \lambda_m)$.

Before giving the proof of this result, we need to introduce some notations. The basic ingredient for the proof is an explicit resolution of $\mathcal{M}^{\beta}_{\widetilde{A}}$ by the so-called Euler-Koszul complex. We recall the description of this complex from [MMW05]. In order to be consistent with the notations used in loc.cit., we will rather work with rings and modules than with sheaves. Therefore, put $R = \mathbb{C}[w_0, \ldots, w_m]$ and $S = R/I$ where I is the toric ideal of $\underline{\widetilde{a}}_0, \underline{\widetilde{a}}_1, \ldots, \underline{\widetilde{a}}_m$, i.e., the ideal generated by

$$w_0^{\bar{l}} \cdot \prod_{i:l_i<0} w_i^{-l_i} - \prod_{i:l_i>0} w_i^{l_i} \quad \text{for any } \underline{l} \in \mathbb{L} \text{ with } \bar{l} \geq 0$$

$$\prod_{i:l_i<0} w_i^{-l_i} - w_0^{\bar{l}} \cdot \prod_{i:l_i>0} w_i^{l_i} \quad \text{for any } \underline{l} \in \mathbb{L} \text{ with } \bar{l} < 0$$

Both rings are $\mathbb{Z}^{n+1}$-graded, where $\deg(w_i) := -\underline{\widetilde{a}}_i \in \mathbb{Z}^{n+1}$ (more invariantly, they are $\widetilde{N}$-graded), notice that the homogeneity of I follows from the fact that $\mathbb{L}$ is the kernel of the surjection $\mathbb{Z}^{m+1} \twoheadrightarrow \widetilde{N}$ given by the matrix $\widetilde{A}$. We write $D = \Gamma(V, \mathcal{D}_V)$ for the ring of algebraic differential operators on V. However, using the Fourier-Laplace isomorphism $D \cong \Gamma(V', \mathcal{D}_{V'})$ given by $\partial_{\lambda_i} \mapsto -w_i$ and $\lambda_i \mapsto \partial_{w_i}$, we can also view D as the ring of differential operators on the dual space, and we shall do so if D-modules are considered as R-modules. We have a natural $\mathbb{Z}^{n+1}$-grading on D defined by $\deg(\lambda_i) = \underline{\widetilde{a}}_i$ and $\deg(\partial_{\lambda_i}) = -\underline{\widetilde{a}}_i$, and the Fourier-Laplace isomorphism gives rise to an injective $\mathbb{Z}^{n+1}$-graded ring homomorphism $R \hookrightarrow D$ sending w_i to $-\partial_{\lambda_i}$. Again in order to match our notations with those from [MMW05], let us put $E_0 := \sum_{i=0}^m \lambda_i\partial_{\lambda_i} \in D$ and $E_k := \sum_{i=1}^m a_{ki}\lambda_i\partial_{\lambda_i} \in D$ for all $k = 1, \ldots, n$. Let P be any $\mathbb{Z}^{n+1}$-graded D-module, and $\alpha \in \mathbb{C}^n$ arbitrary, then by putting $(E_k - \alpha_k)\circ y := (E_k - \alpha_k - \deg_k(y))(y)$ for $k = 0, \ldots, n$ and for any homogeneous element $y \in P$ and by extending $\mathbb{C}$-linearly, we obtain a D-linear endomorphism of P. We also have that the commutator $[(E_i - \alpha_i)\circ, (E_j - \alpha_j)\circ]$ vanishes for any $i, j \in \{0, \ldots, m\}$. Hence we can define the Euler-Koszul complex $\mathcal{K}_\bullet(E - \alpha, P)$, a complex of $\mathbb{Z}^{n+1}$-graded left D-modules, to be the Koszul complex of the endomorphisms $(E_0 - \alpha_0)\circ, \ldots, (E_n - \alpha_n)\circ$ on P. Notice that here E is an abbreviation for the vector $(E_0, E_1, \ldots, E_n)$ and should not be confused with the single vector field $\sum_{i=0}^m \lambda_i\partial_{\lambda_i} + \beta_0$ used in the definition of the modules $\mathcal{M}^{\beta}_{\widetilde{A}}$. The definition of the Euler-Koszul complex applies in particular to the case $P := D \otimes_R T$, where T is a so-called toric R-module (see [MMW05, definition 4.5]), in which case we also write $\mathcal{K}_\bullet(E - \alpha, T)$ for the Euler-Koszul complex. Similarly one defines the Euler-Koszul cocomplex, denoted by $\mathcal{K}^\bullet(E - \alpha, P)$ resp. $\mathcal{K}^\bullet(E - \alpha, T)$, where $\mathcal{K}^i(E - \alpha, P) = \mathcal{K}_{n+1-i}(E - \alpha, P)$ and the signs of the differentials are changed accordingly. In particular, we have $H^i(\mathcal{K}^\bullet(E - \alpha, P)) = H_{n+1-i}(\mathcal{K}_\bullet(E - \alpha, P))$. We will mainly use the construction of the Euler-Koszul complex resp. cocomplex in the case of the toric R-module S, or for shifted version $S(\underline{\widetilde{c}})$, where $\underline{\widetilde{c}} \in \mathbb{Z}^{n+1}$.

The main result on the Euler-Koszul homology and holonomic duality that we need is the following. For any D-module M, consider a D-free resolution $L_\bullet \twoheadrightarrow M$, then we write $\mathbb{D}M$ for the complex of left D-modules associated to $Hom_D(L_\bullet, D)$.

Lemma 2.16 ([MMW05, theorem 6.3]). *Put $\underline{\varepsilon}_{\widetilde{a}} := \sum_{k=0}^{m} \underline{\widetilde{a}}_i \in \mathbb{Z}^{n+1}$. Then there is a spectral sequence*

$$E_2^{p,q} = H^q(\mathcal{K}^\bullet(E+\alpha, Ext_R^p(S,\omega_R))(-\underline{\varepsilon}_{\widetilde{a}}) \Longrightarrow H^{p+q}\mathbb{D}\left(H_{p+q-(m+1)}(\mathcal{K}_\bullet(E-\alpha,S))\right)^- . \qquad (5)$$

Here $(-)^-$ is the auto-equivalence of D-modules induced by the involution $\lambda_i \mapsto -\lambda_i$ and $\partial_{\lambda_i} \mapsto -\partial_{\lambda_i}$. Notice that it is shown in [MMW05, lemma 6.1] that $Ext_R^p(S,\omega_R)$ is toric. Notice also that the dualizing module ω_R is nothing but the ring R, placed in $\mathbb{Z}^{n+1}$-degree $\underline{\varepsilon}_{\widetilde{a}}$ (see, e.g., [MS05, definition 12.9 and corollary 13.43] or [BH93, corollary 6.3.6] for this).

In our situation, the relevant *Ext*-group occurring in the spectral sequence of this lemma is actually rather simple to calculate, as the next result shows.

Lemma 2.17. *There is an isomorphism of $\mathbb{Z}^{n+1}$-graded R-modules $Ext_R^{m-n}(S,\omega_R) \cong \omega_S \cong S((1,\underline{0}))$.*

Proof. First it follows from a change of ring property that $Ext^{m-n}(S,\omega_R) = \omega_S$ (see [BH93, proposition 3.6.12]). We are thus reduced to compute a canonical module for the ring S. Remark that S is nothing but the semigroup ring $\mathbb{C}[\mathbb{N}\widetilde{A}]$ from proposition 2.1 (see again [MS05, theorem 7.3]), and its canonical module is the ideal in S generated by the monomials corresponding to the interior points of $\mathbb{N}\widetilde{A}$. We have seen in proposition 2.1, 2., that the set of these interior points is given as $(1,\underline{0}) + \mathbb{N}\widetilde{A}$, i.e., we have that $\omega_S = S((1,\underline{0}))$, recall that S is a quotient of $R = \mathbb{C}[w_0, w_1, \ldots, w_m]$ and that $\deg(w_i) = -\underline{\widetilde{a}}_i$. □

Proof of the theorem. In order to use lemma 2.16 for the computation of the holonomic dual of $\mathcal{M}_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta}$, write $M_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta} := H^0(V, \mathcal{M}_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta})$ and notice that the homology group $H_0(\mathcal{K}_\bullet(E-\alpha,S))$, seen both as a R-module and a D-module, is nothing but $\Gamma(V', \overline{\mathrm{FL}}_{\lambda_0,\ldots,\lambda_m}^{w_0,\ldots,w_m}(\mathcal{M}_{\widetilde{A}}^{-\alpha}))$. Hence by putting $\alpha := -\beta$, we have an equality $\mathbb{D}M_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta} = H^{m+1}(\mathbb{D}H_0(\mathcal{K}_\bullet(E+\beta,S)))^-$ of D-modules. Notice that the duality functor and the Fourier-Laplace transformation commutes only up to a sign (see, e.g., [DS03, paragraph 1.b]), for this reason, the right hand side of the last formula is twisted by the involution $(-)^-$.

1. As the ring S is Cohen-Macaulay, $Ext_R^p(S,\omega_R)$ can only be non-zero if $p = codim_R(S) = m + 1 - (n+1) = m - n$. This implies that the spectral sequence (5) degenerates at the E_2-term, so that $E_2^{m-n,q} = H^{m-n+q}\mathbb{D}\left(H_{(m-n)+q-(m+1)}(\mathcal{K}_\bullet(E-\alpha,S))\right)^-$. On the other hand, we deduce from lemma 2.17 that

$$E_2^{m-n,q} = H^q(\mathcal{K}^\bullet(E+\alpha, S((1,\underline{0})))) \cong H_{n+1-q}(\mathcal{K}_\bullet(E+\alpha+(1,\underline{0}),S))(1,\underline{0}).$$

   where we have used the equality

$$\mathcal{K}_\bullet(E+\alpha, S(\widetilde{c})) = \mathcal{K}_\bullet(E+\alpha+\widetilde{c},S)(\widetilde{c})$$

   of complexes of $\mathbb{Z}^{n+1}$-graded D-modules. As noticed in [MMW05, remark 6.4] the CM-property of S also implies that the Euler-Koszul complex $\mathcal{K}_\bullet(E-\alpha,S)$ can only have homology in degree zero, hence $E_2^{m-n,q} = 0$ unless $q = n+1$. This is consistent with the fact that due to the holonomicity of $\mathcal{M}_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta}$, the right hand side of the spectral sequence (5) can only be non-zero for $p+q = m+1$. Summarizing, we obtain an isomorphism of $\mathbb{Z}^{n+1}$-graded D-modules

$$H^{m+1}(\mathbb{D}H_0(\mathcal{K}_\bullet(E-\alpha,S)))^- = H_0(\mathcal{K}_\bullet(E+\alpha+(1,\underline{0}),S))(1,\underline{0}),$$

   from which we deduce an isomorphism of sheaves of $\mathcal{D}_V$-modules (recall that $\alpha = -\beta$)

$$\mathbb{D}\mathcal{M}_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta} \cong \mathcal{M}_{\widetilde{A}}^{-\beta+(1,\underline{0})},$$

   as required.

2. Put $\beta = (1,\underline{0}) \in \mathbb{Z}^{n+1} \cong \widetilde{N}$, then it follows from 1. that we have a morphism

$$\begin{array}{rcl} \phi : M_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta} & \longrightarrow & \mathbb{D}M_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta} \\ m & \longmapsto & a \cdot \partial_{\lambda_0} \end{array}$$

Write $D[\partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}]$ for the partial (polynomial) microlocalization $\mathbb{C}[\lambda_0,\lambda_1,\ldots,\lambda_m]\langle\partial_{\lambda_0},\partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1},\partial_{\lambda_1},\ldots,\partial_{\lambda_m}\rangle$. Then ϕ induces an isomorphism $D[\partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}]\otimes_D M_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta} \overset{\cong}{\to} D[\partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}]\otimes_D(\mathbb{D}M_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta})$. On the other hand, it follows from the D-flatness of $D[\partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}]$ that $Ext^{m+1}_{D[\partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}]}(M,D[\partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}]) = Ext^{m+1}_D(M,D)\otimes D[\partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}]$ for any left D-module M, hence we obtain an isomorphism

$$D[\partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}]\otimes_D M_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta} \xrightarrow{\cong} \mathbb{D}(D[\partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}]\otimes_D M_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta})$$

where the symbol $\mathbb{D}$ on the right hand side denotes the composition of $Ext^{m+1}_{D[\partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}]}(-,D[\partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}])$ with the transformation of right $D[\partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}]$ to left $D[\partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}]$-modules. Performing a partial Fourier-Laplace transformation, we obtain an isomorphism (still denoted by ϕ)

$$\phi : \overline{\mathrm{FL}}^{\tau}_{\lambda_0}(M_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta})[\tau^{-1}] \xrightarrow{\cong} \overline{\mathrm{FL}}^{\tau}_{\lambda_0}\left(\mathbb{D}(D[\partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}]\otimes_D M_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta})\right),$$

which is given by right multiplication with $\tau = z^{-1}$. On the other hand, it is known (see, e.g., [DS03, paragraph 1.f]) that for any $D[\partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}]$-module N, we have an isomorphism $\overline{\mathrm{FL}}^{\tau}_{\lambda_0}(\mathbb{D}N) \cong \iota^*\mathbb{D}(\overline{\mathrm{FL}}^{\tau}_{\lambda_0}(N))$ which gives us

$$\overline{\mathrm{FL}}^{\tau}_{\lambda_0}(M_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta})[\tau^{-1}] \xrightarrow{\cong} \iota^*\mathbb{D}\left(\overline{\mathrm{FL}}^{\tau}_{\lambda_0}(D[\partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}]\otimes_D M_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta})\right) \cong \iota^*\mathbb{D}\left(\overline{\mathrm{FL}}^{\tau}_{\lambda_0}(M_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta})[\tau^{-1}]\right)$$

from which we deduce the isomorphism $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}} \cong \iota^*\mathbb{D}\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}$ of $\mathcal{D}_{\widehat{V}}$-modules resp. the isomorphism $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}} \cong \iota^*\mathbb{D}\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$ of $\mathcal{D}_{\widehat{T}}$-modules.

□

The next step is to investigate a natural good filtration defined on the sheaf $\mathcal{M}_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta}$. We write $M_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta} := H^0(V,\mathcal{M}_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta})$ which is isomorphic to $H_0(\mathcal{K}_\bullet(E+\beta,S))$ as a D-module.

Proposition 2.18. *1. Write $F_\bullet$ for the natural filtration on D by order of ∂_{λ_i}-operators and denote the induced filtration on $M_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta}$ also by $F_\bullet$. There is a resolution $L_\bullet$ of $M_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta}$ by free D-modules which is equipped with a strict filtration $F^{L\bullet}_\bullet$ and we have a filtered quasi-isomorphism $(L_\bullet,F^{L\bullet}) \twoheadrightarrow (M_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta},F_\bullet)$.*

2. Consider the case $\beta=(1,\underline{0})$, i.e., $M_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta}=M_{\widetilde{A}}$. Write $F^{\mathbb{D}}_\bullet\mathbb{D}M_{\widetilde{A}}$ for the dual filtration of $F_\bullet M_{\widetilde{A}}$, i.e., $\mathbb{D}(M_{\widetilde{A}},F_\bullet) = (\mathbb{D}M_{\widetilde{A}},F^{\mathbb{D}}_\bullet)$ (see, e.g., [Sai94, page 55]), then we have

$$F_kM^{(0,\underline{0})}_{\widetilde{A}} = F^{\mathbb{D}}_{k-n+(m+1)}\mathbb{D}M_{\widetilde{A}}.$$

3. For any $\beta\in\mathbb{Z}^{n+1}$, $F_\bullet M_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta}$ induces a filtration $G_\bullet^{\beta}$ by $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1}$-modules on the $\mathcal{D}_{\widehat{T}}$-module $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{\beta,loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$ and we have an isomorphism of $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1}$-modules

$$G_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{\beta,loc}_{\widetilde{A}} \cong {}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{\beta,loc}_{\widetilde{A}},$$

in particular

$$G_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}} \cong {}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}.$$

Moreover, for any k, $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0}\otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1}} G_k\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$ is $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0}$-locally free.

For $\beta=(1,\underline{0})$ we obtain from the dual filtration $F^{\mathbb{D}}_\bullet$ on $\mathbb{D}M_{\widetilde{A}}$ a filtration $G^{\mathbb{D}}_\bullet$ by $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1}$-modules on $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{(0,\underline{0})}_{\widetilde{A}}$.

4. Consider the isomorphism

$$\phi : \overline{\mathrm{FL}}^{w_0}_{\lambda_0}(\mathcal{M}_{\widetilde{A}})[\tau^{-1}] = \widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}} \longrightarrow \iota^*\,\overline{\mathrm{FL}}^{w_0}_{\lambda_0}(\mathbb{D}\mathcal{M}_{\widetilde{A}})[\tau^{-1}] = \widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{(0,\underline{0})}_{\widetilde{A}}$$

from the proof of theorem 2.15, 2., which is given by multiplication with z^{-1}. Then we have $\phi(G_\bullet) = G^{\mathbb{D}}_{\bullet+m+2-n}\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{(0,\underline{0})}_{\widetilde{A}}$.

Proof. 1. The free resolution $L_\bullet \twoheadrightarrow M_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta}$ is obtained as in the proof of [MMW05, theorem 6.3] as the total complex Tot $\mathcal{K}_\bullet(E+\beta, \mathcal{F}_\bullet)$ of a resolution of the Euler-Koszul complex obtained from a R-free $\mathbb{Z}^{n+1}$-graded resolution $\mathcal{F}_\bullet$ of S. In particular, this resolution is $\mathbb{Z}$-graded for the grading of $R = \mathbb{C}[w_0, w_1, \ldots, w_m] = \mathbb{C}[\partial_{\lambda_0}, \partial_{\lambda_1}, \ldots, \partial_{\lambda_m}]$ for which $\deg(w_i) = \deg(\partial_{\lambda_i}) = 1$. On the other hand, the differentials of the Euler-Koszul complex are constructed from linear differential operators. Hence by putting on each term of the above total complex (which is D-free) a filtration which is on each factor of such a module the order filtration on D, shifted appropriately, we obtain a strict resolution of $(M_{\widetilde{A}}^{\beta}, F_\bullet)$.

2. From the construction of the resolution $L_\bullet \twoheadrightarrow M_{\widetilde{A}}$, from point 1., we see that $L_k = 0$ for all $k > m+1$ (notice that we write this resolution such that $d : L_k \to L_{k-1}$ so that $M_{\widetilde{A}} = H_0(L_\bullet, d)$) and $L_{m+1} = D$. We have seen that the filtration on L_{m+1} is the order filtration on D, shifted appropriately and we have to determine this shift. It is the sum of the length of the Euler-Koszul complex (i.e., $n+1$) and the degree (with respect to the grading of R for which $\deg(\partial_{\lambda_i}) = 1$) of $Ext_R^{n-m}(S, \omega_R)$. The latter is equal to m, which is the first component of the difference between the canonical degree of R (i.e., ε_A) and the canonical degree of S (i.e., $(1, \underline{0})$). Hence the filtration on L_{m+1} is $F_{\bullet-(n+m+1)}D$. Now by definition (see, e.g., [Sai94, page 55]), we have

$$\mathbb{D}(M_{\widetilde{A}}, F_\bullet) = H^{m+1} Hom_D\left((L_\bullet, F_\bullet^{L\bullet}), ((D \otimes \Omega_V^{m+1})^\vee, F_{\bullet-2(m+1)}D \otimes (\Omega_V^{m+1})^\vee)\right)$$

and this implies the formula for $F_\bullet^{\mathbb{D}}\mathbb{D}M_{\widetilde{A}}$.

3. We will consider the $\partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}$-saturation of the filtration steps $F_k M_{\widetilde{A}}$. More precisely, consider again $M_{\widetilde{A}}[\partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}] := D[\partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}] \otimes_D M_{\widetilde{A}}$, and the natural localization morphism $\widehat{\mathrm{loc}} : M_{\widetilde{A}} \to M_{\widetilde{A}}[\partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}]$. Put $F_k M_{\widetilde{A}}[\partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}] := \sum_{j\geq 0} \partial_{\lambda_0}^{-j} \widehat{\mathrm{loc}}(F_{k+j} M_{\widetilde{A}})$. Then we easily see that

$$F_k M_{\widetilde{A}}[\partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}] = Im\left(\partial_{\lambda_0}^k \mathbb{C}[\lambda_0, \lambda_1, \ldots, \lambda_m]\langle \partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}, \partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}\partial_{\lambda_1}, \ldots, \partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}\partial_{\lambda_m}\rangle\right) \text{ in } M_{\widetilde{A}}[\partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}].$$

The filtration $F_\bullet M_{\widetilde{A}}[\partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}]$ induces a filtration $G_\bullet$ on $\widehat{M}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc} = \Gamma(\widehat{T}, \widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc})$, with

$$G_k \widehat{M}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc} = Im\left(z^{-k}\mathbb{C}[z, \lambda_1^{\pm}, \ldots, \lambda_m^{\pm}]\langle z\partial_{\lambda_1}, \ldots, z\partial_{\lambda_m}, z^2\partial_z\rangle\right) \text{ in } \widehat{M}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc}$$

Hence we obtain a filtration $G_\bullet$ on the sheaf $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc}$ and we have $G_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc} = {}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc}$, as required. Moreover, $z^k \cdot : G_p\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc} \xrightarrow{\cong} G_{p-k}\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc}$, and it follows from theorem 2.14 that $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0} \otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1}} G_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc}$, and hence all $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0} \otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1}} G_p\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc}$ are $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0}$-locally free. Notice however that $G_\bullet$ is in general not a good filtration on $\widehat{M}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc}$, as $\partial_z G_k \widehat{M}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc} \subset G_{k+2}\widehat{M}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc}$ whereas $\partial_{\lambda_i} G_k \widehat{M}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc} \subset G_{k+1}\widehat{M}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc}$.

Concerning the filtration $G_\bullet^{\mathbb{D}}$, notice that due to the definition of $F_k M_{\widetilde{A}}[\partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}]$, the strictly filtered resolution of $(M_{\widetilde{A}}, F_\bullet)$ from part 2 from above yields a strictly filtered resolution of the filtered module $(M_{\widetilde{A}}[\partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}], F_\bullet M_{\widetilde{A}}[\partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}])$, and the dual complex is then also strictly filtered and defines a filtration $G_\bullet^{\mathbb{D}}$ on $\mathbb{D}(M_{\widetilde{A}}[\partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}])$, which is nothing but the $\partial_{\lambda_0}^{-1}$-saturation of the dual filtration $F_\bullet^{\mathbb{D}}$ from point 2. from above. Hence we obtain a filtration $G_\bullet$ by $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1}$-modules on $\mathbb{D}\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}} = \widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{(0,\underline{0})}$.

4. This is a direct consequence of 2. and 3.

□

As a consequence, we obtain the existence of a non-degenerate pairing on the lattice ${}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc}$ considered above.

Corollary 2.19. *1. There is a non-degenerate flat $(-1)^n$-symmetric pairing*

$$P : \left(\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_\tau^*\times S_1^0} \otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_\tau\times S_1}} \widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc}\right) \otimes \iota^*\left(\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_\tau^*\times S_1^0} \otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_\tau\times S_1}} \widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc}\right) \to \mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_\tau^*\times S_1^0}.$$

2. *We have that* $P({}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}, {}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}) \subset z^n\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1}$*, and* P *is non-degenerate on* $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0}\otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1}} {}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$*, i.e., it induces a non-degenerate symmetric pairing*

$$[z^{-n}P] : \left[\mathcal{O}_{S_1^0}\otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{S_1}} \frac{{}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}}{z\cdot {}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}}\right]\otimes\left[\mathcal{O}_{S_1^0}\otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{S_1}} \frac{{}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}}{z\cdot {}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}}\right]\to\mathcal{O}_{S_1^0}.$$

Proof. 1. The statement can be reformulated as the existence of an isomorphism

$$\psi : \left(\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times S_1^0}\otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_\tau\times S_1}}\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}\right)\xrightarrow{\cong}\iota^*\left(\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times S_1^0}\otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_\tau\times S_1}}\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}\right)^*$$

where $(-)^*$ denotes the dual meromorphic bundle with its dual connection. We deduce from [DS03, lemma A.11] (see also [Sai89, 2.7]) that $\mathbb{D}(\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times S_1^0}\otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_\tau\times S_1}}\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}})(*(\{0,\infty\}\times S_1^0)) = (\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times S_1^0}\otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_\tau\times S_1}}\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}})^*$. On the other hand, theorem 2.15, 2. gives an isomorphism $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times S_1^0}\otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_\tau\times S_1}}\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}\cong\iota^*\mathbb{D}(\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times S_1^0}\otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_\tau\times S_1}}\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}})$ so that the latter module is already localized, i.e., equal to $(\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times S_1^0}\otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_\tau\times S_1}}\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}})^*$, which gives the existence of the isomorphism ψ from above.

2. We have seen in point 1. that the duality isomorphism

$$\phi = z^{-1}\cdot : \overline{\mathrm{FL}}^{w_0}_{\lambda_0}(\mathcal{M}_{\widetilde{A}})[\tau^{-1}]\longrightarrow\overline{\mathrm{FL}}^{w_0}_{\lambda_0}(\mathbb{D}\mathcal{M}_{\widetilde{A}})[\tau^{-1}]$$

yields an isomorphism

$$\psi : \left(\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times S_1^0}\otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_\tau\times S_1}}\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}\right)\xrightarrow{\cong}\iota^*\left(\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times S_1^0}\otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_\tau\times S_1}}\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}\right)^*$$

of meromorphic bundles with connection. Now it follows from [Sai89, formula 2.7.5] that we have

$$\mathcal{H}om_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0}}\left(\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0}\otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1}} G_k\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}, \mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0}\right) = \mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times S_1^0}\otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1}} G^{\mathbb{D}}_{k+(m+2)}\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{(0,\underline{0}),loc}_{\widetilde{A}}.$$

Hence by proposition 2.18, 4. from above we conclude that ψ sends the module

$$\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0}\otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1}} G_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}} = \mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0}\otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1}} {}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$$

isomorphically into

$$\begin{aligned}
&\mathcal{H}om_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0}}\left(\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0}\otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1}} G_{-n}\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}, \mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0}\right)\\
= \;& z^n\mathcal{H}om_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0}}\left(\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0}\otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1}} G_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}, \mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0}\right)\\
= \;& z^n\mathcal{H}om_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0}}\left(\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0}\otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1}} {}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}, \mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0}\right),
\end{aligned}$$

which is equivalent to the statement to be shown.

□

3 $\mathcal{D}$-modules with logarithmic structure and good bases

In this section we apply the results of section 2 to study hypergeometric $\mathcal{D}$-modules on a subtorus of the m-dimensional torus S_1. We suppose that our vectors $\underline{a}_1,\ldots,\underline{a}_m$ are defined by toric data. In this situation, the subtorus is defined as $S_2 := \operatorname{Spec}\mathbb{C}[\mathbb{L}]$, where, as before, $\mathbb{L}$ is the module of relations between $\underline{a}_1,\ldots,\underline{a}_m$. Following standard terminology, we call this torus the complexified Kähler moduli space of X_{Σ_A}. We will consider a subfamily of Laurent polynomials of the morphism $\varphi : S_0\times W\to\mathbb{C}_t\times W$ from the last section, parameterized by S_2 and we will show that the associated Gauß-Manin system also has a hypergeometric structure.
For a good choice of coordinates on S_2 embedding it into some affine space $\mathbb{C}^r$, we will construct an extension of this hypergeometric modules to a certain lattice with logarithmic poles along the boundary

divisor $\mathbb{C}^r \backslash S_2$. This "$\mathcal{D}$-module with logarithmic structure" will play a crucial role in the next section: on the one hand, we will see that it equals the so-called Givental connection defined by the quantum cohomology of the variety X_{Σ_A}, on the other hand, we will use it to construct logarithmic Frobenius structures and express the mirror correspondence in terms of them. For that purpose, we will show that this logarithmic extension is still a free module, and can be extended to a family of trivial bundle over $\mathbb{P}^1 \times \mathbb{C}^r$ (or at least outside the locus where the family of mirror Laurent polynomials is degenerate) on which the connection extends with a logarithmic pole at infinity. This structure is the key ingredient to construct a logarithmic Frobenius manifold, this will be done in section 4.

3.1 Landau-Ginzburg models and hypergeometric $\mathcal{D}$-modules on Kähler moduli spaces

We briefly recall the situation considered in the beginning of the last section, with the more specific assumption that now the input data we are working with are of toric nature. Hence, let again N be a free abelian group of rank n which we identify with $\mathbb{Z}^n$ by chosing a basis. Let $\Sigma_A \subset N_{\mathbb{R}} = N \otimes \mathbb{R}$ be a fan defining a smooth projective toric weak Fano variety X_{Σ_A}. We write $\Sigma_A(1)$ for the set of rays (i.e., one dimensional cones) of Σ_A, we will often denote such a ray by v_i. As before, $\underline{a}_1, \ldots, \underline{a}_m$ are the primitive integral generators of the rays $v_1, \ldots, v_m$ in $\Sigma_A(1)$. Consider the exact sequence

$$0 \longrightarrow \mathbb{L} \xrightarrow{m} \mathbb{Z}^{\Sigma_A(1)} \cong \mathbb{Z}^m \xrightarrow{A} N \longrightarrow 0. \tag{6}$$

Applying the functor $Hom_{\mathbb{Z}}(-, \mathbb{C}^*)$ yields

$$1 \longrightarrow S_0 = \text{Spec } \mathbb{C}[N] \cong (\mathbb{C}^*)^n \longrightarrow (\mathbb{C}^*)^{\Sigma_A(1)} \cong (\mathbb{C}^*)^m \xrightarrow{q} S_2 := \text{Spec } \mathbb{C}[\mathbb{L}] \cong \mathbb{L}^\vee \otimes \mathbb{C}^* \longrightarrow 1. \tag{7}$$

The middle torus $(\mathbb{C}^*)^{\Sigma_A(1)}$ is naturally dual to $S_1 = \text{Spec } \mathbb{C}[\lambda_1^{\pm}, \ldots, \lambda_m^{\pm}]$, however, we will from now on identify both (as well as the corresponding affine spaces W and W'), so that we denote $(\mathbb{C}^*)^{\Sigma_A(1)}$ also by S_1. Notice that the composition of the first map of the exact sequence (7) with the open embedding $(\mathbb{C}^*)^m \hookrightarrow \mathbb{C}^m$ is nothing but the map k from proposition 2.1, which was shown to be closed. Recall that for smooth toric varieties, $\mathbb{L}^\vee$ equals the Picard group $\text{Pic}(X_{\Sigma_A})$. Inside $\mathbb{L}^\vee_{\mathbb{R}} := \mathbb{L}^\vee \otimes \mathbb{R}$ we have the Kähler cone $\mathcal{K}_{\Sigma_A}$, which consists of all classes $[a] \in \mathbb{L}^\vee_{\mathbb{R}}$ such that a, seen as a piecewise linear function on $N_{\mathbb{R}}$ (linear on each cone of Σ_A) is convex. The interior $\mathcal{K}^0_{\Sigma_A}$ of the Kähler cone are the strictly convex piecewise linear functions on $N_{\mathbb{R}}$. Write D_i for the torus invariant divisors of X_{Σ_A} associated to the ray generated by $\underline{a}_i$, then the anti-canonical divisor of X_{Σ_A} is $\rho = \sum_{i=1}^m [D_i] \in \mathbb{L}^\vee$. Recall that X_{Σ_A} is Fano resp. weak Fano iff $\rho \in \mathcal{K}^0_{\Sigma_A}$ resp. $\rho \in \mathcal{K}_{\Sigma_A}$. We will choose a basis of $\mathbb{L}^\vee$ consisting of classes $p_1, \ldots, p_r$ (with $r = m-n$) which lie in $\mathcal{K}_{\Sigma_A}$ and such that ρ lies in the cone generated by $p_1, \ldots, p_r$. This identifies S_2 with $(\mathbb{C}^*)^r$, and we write $q_1, \ldots, q_r$ for the coordinates defined by this identification.
The next definition describes one of the main objects of study of this paper.

Definition 3.1. *Consider the linear function $W = w_1 + \ldots + w_m : S_1 \to \mathbb{C}_t$. The **Landau-Ginzburg model** of the toric weak Fano variety X_{Σ_A} is the restriction of the function W to the fibres of the torus fibration $q : S_1 \cong (\mathbb{C}^*)^m \to S_2 \cong (\mathbb{C}^*)^r$. We will also sometimes call the morphism*

$$(W, q) : S_1 \cong (\mathbb{C}^*)^m \longrightarrow \mathbb{C}_t \times S_2 \cong \mathbb{C}_t \times (\mathbb{C}^*)^r$$

a Landau-Ginzburg model. Notice that the choice of the basis $p_1, \ldots, p_r$ (and hence the choice of coordinates on S_2) are part of the data of the Landau-Ginzburg model, which would otherwise only depend on the set of rays $\Sigma(1)$, but not on the fan Σ itself.

The choice of a basis $p_1, \ldots, p_r$ of $\mathbb{L}^\vee$ also determines an open embedding $S_2 \hookrightarrow \mathbb{C}^r$. An important issue in this section will be to extend the various data defined by the Landau-Ginzburg model of X_{Σ_A} over the boundaray divisor $\mathbb{C}^r \backslash S_2$. As a side remark, notice that the Kähler cone of a toric Fano variety does not need to be simplicial, the simplest example being the toric del Pezzo surface obtained by blowing up three points in $\mathbb{P}^2$ in generic position. Hence the above chosen basis of $\mathbb{L}^\vee$ does not necessarily generate the Kähler cone.
Using the dual basis $(p_a^\vee)_{a=1,\ldots,r}$ of $\mathbb{L}$, the above map m is given by a matrix (m_{ia}) with columns $\underline{m}_a$ and hence the torus fibration $q : (\mathbb{C}^*)^m \twoheadrightarrow (\mathbb{C}^*)^r$ is given by $q(w_1, \ldots, w_m) = (q_a = \underline{w}^{\underline{m}_a} :=$

$\prod_{i=1}^m w_i^{m_{ia}})_{a=1,\dots,r}$. We will also consider the product map $(\mathrm{id}_z, q) : \mathbb{P}^1_z \times S_1 \twoheadrightarrow \mathbb{P}^1 \times S_2$ as well as its restriction to $\mathbb{C}^*_z \times S_1$. Choose moreover a section $g : \mathbb{L}^\vee \to \mathbb{Z}^m$ of the projection $\mathbb{Z}^m \twoheadrightarrow \mathbb{L}^\vee$, which is given in the chosen basis $p_1, \dots, p_r$ of $\mathbb{L}^\vee$ by a matrix (g_{ia}) with rows $\underline{g}_i$, so that $\sum_{i=1}^m g_{ia} m_{ib} = \delta_{ab}$. The map g induces a section of the fibration q, still denoted by g, which is given as

$$\begin{array}{rcl} g : S_2 & \longrightarrow & S_1 \\ (q_1, \dots, q_r) & \longmapsto & (w_i := \underline{q}^{g_i} := \prod_{a=1}^r q_a^{g_{ia}})_{i=1,\dots,m} \end{array}$$

Obviously, g also gives a splitting of the fibration q, see diagram (8) below. Let us notice that the section g can be chosen such that the entries of the matrix g_{ia} are non-negative integers. For this, recall (see, e.g., [CK99, section 3.4.2]) the description of the Kähler cone as the intersection of cones in $\mathbb{L}^\vee \otimes \mathbb{R}$ each of which is generated by the images under $\mathbb{Z}^m \twoheadrightarrow \mathbb{L}^\vee$ of some of the standard generators of $\mathbb{Z}^m$ (the so-called anti-cones associated to the cones $\sigma \in \Sigma_A$). Hence, the chosen basis $(p_a)_{a=1,\dots,r}$ of $\mathbb{L}^\vee$ which consists of elements of $\mathcal{K}_{\Sigma_A}$ can be expressed in the generators of any of these cones, and the coefficients are exactly the entries of the matrix (g_{ia}), hence, non-negative. It follows that the section $g : S_2 \to S_1$ extends to a map $\overline{g} : \mathbb{C}^r \to W = \mathrm{Spec}\ \mathbb{C}[w_1, \dots, w_m]$, although the projection map $q : S_1 \twoheadrightarrow S_2$ cannot be extended over the boundary $\bigcup_{i=1}^m \{w_i = 0\} \subset W$. In what follows, we will always assume that g is constructed in such a way.
Write $S_2^0 := g^{-1}(S_1^0) = \{(q_1, \dots, q_r) \in S_2 \,|\, \widetilde{W} := \sum_{i=1}^m \underline{q}^{\underline{g}_i} \underline{y}^{\underline{a}_i}$ is Newton non-degenerate $\}$. Finally, we define $\widetilde{g} = (\mathrm{id}_z, g) : \mathbb{P}^1_z \times S_2 \to \mathbb{P}^1_z \times S_1$, which is a section of the above projection map (id_z, q).

Proposition 3.2. *The embedding $\widetilde{g}$ is non-characteristic for $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$ on $\mathbb{P}^1_z \times S_1^0$. Moreover, the inverse image $\widetilde{g}^+ \widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$ is given as the quotient of $\mathcal{D}_{\mathbb{C}_\tau \times S_2}[\tau^{-1}]/\widetilde{\mathcal{I}}$, where $\widetilde{\mathcal{I}}$ is the left ideal generated by*

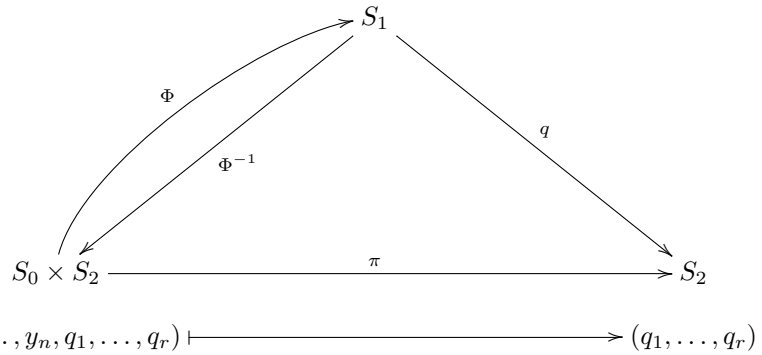
$$\widetilde{\Box}_{\underline{l}} := \prod_{a : p_a(\underline{l}) > 0} q_a^{p_a(\underline{l})} \prod_{i : l_i < 0} \prod_{\nu=0}^{-l_i - 1} (\sum_{a=1}^r m_{ia} z q_a \partial_{q_a} - \nu z) - \prod_{a : p_a(\underline{l}) < 0} q_a^{-p_a(\underline{l})} \prod_{i : l_i > 0} \prod_{\nu=0}^{l_i - 1} (\sum_{a=1}^r m_{ia} z q_a \partial_{q_a} - \nu z)$$

for any $\underline{l} \in \mathbb{L}$ and by the single operator

$$z\partial_z + \sum_{a=1}^r \rho(p_a^\vee) q_a \partial_{q_a}.$$

Notice that p_a is a linear form on $\mathbb{L}$ and that we have $\sum_{i=1}^m g_{ia} l_i = \sum_{i,b} g_{ia}(m_{ib} p_b(\underline{l})) = p_a(\underline{l}) \in \mathbb{Z}$.

Proof. The non-characteristic condition is evident as the singular locus of $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$, seen as a $\mathcal{D}_{\mathbb{P}^1_z \times S_1}$-module is contained in $(\{0, \infty\} \times S_1) \cup (\mathbb{P}^1_z \times (S_1 \backslash S_1^0))$. In order to calculate the inverse image, consider the following diagram



(8)

where the coordinate change Φ is given as

$$\Phi(\underline{y}, \underline{q}) := \left(w_i = \underline{q}^{\underline{g}_i} \cdot \underline{y}^{\underline{a}_i}\right)_{i=1,\dots,m}$$

As the diagram commutes, the $\underline{q}$-component of Φ^{-1} is $q_a = \underline{w}^{\underline{m}_a}$. Putting $\widetilde{\Phi} : S_0 \times \mathbb{C}_\tau \times S_2 \to \mathbb{C}_\tau \times S_1$, $(\underline{y}, \tau, \underline{q}) \mapsto (\tau, \Phi(\underline{y}, \underline{q}))$ and similarly $\widetilde{\pi} : S_0 \times \mathbb{C}_\tau \times S_2 \to \mathbb{C}_\tau \times S_2$, $(\underline{y}, \tau, \underline{q}) \mapsto (\tau, \underline{q})$, we consider the module

$\widetilde{\Phi}^+\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$ which is (using the presentation $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}} = \mathcal{D}_{\widehat{T}}[\tau^{-1}]/\widehat{\mathcal{I}}''$) equal to the quotient of $\mathcal{D}_{S_0\times\mathbb{C}_\tau\times S_2}[\tau^{-1}]$ by the left ideal generated by

$$\begin{aligned}
\prod_{a:p_a(\underline{l})<0} q_a^{p_a(\underline{l})}\widetilde{\Box}_{\underline{l}} &= \prod_{a=1}^{r} q_a^{p_a(\underline{l})} \prod_{i:l_i<0} \prod_{\nu=0}^{-l_i-1}(\textstyle\sum_{a=1}^r m_{ia} z q_a\partial_{q_a} - \nu z) - \prod_{i:l_i>0}\prod_{\nu=0}^{l_i-1}(\textstyle\sum_{a=1}^r m_{ia} z q_a\partial_{q_a} - \nu z)\\
\widetilde{Z}_k &= y_k\partial_{y_k}\\
\widetilde{E} &= z\partial_z + \textstyle\sum_{a=1}^r(\sum_{i=1}^m m_{ia})q_a\partial_{q_a} = z\partial_z + \sum_{a=1}^r \rho(p_a^\vee)q_a\partial_{q_a}
\end{aligned}$$

In other words, we have

$$\widetilde{\Phi}^+\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}} = \frac{\mathbb{C}[z^\pm, y_1^\pm,\dots,y_n^\pm, q_1^\pm,\dots,q_r^\pm]\langle\partial_z,\partial_{q_1},\dots,\partial_{q_r}\rangle}{(\widetilde{\Box}_{\underline{l}})_{\underline{l}\in\mathbb{L}} + \widetilde{E}}$$

Obviously, the map $\widetilde{g}$ is given in the new coordinates by $\widetilde{g}(\tau,\underline{q}) := (\tau,\underline{1},\underline{q}) \in \mathbb{C}_\tau\times S_0\times S_2$, hence we obtain

$$\widetilde{g}^+\widehat{\mathcal{M}}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}} = \frac{\mathbb{C}[z^\pm, q_1^\pm,\dots,q_r^\pm]\langle\partial_z,\partial_{q_1},\dots,\partial_{q_r}\rangle}{(\widetilde{\Box}_{\underline{l}})_{\underline{l}\in\mathbb{L}} + \widetilde{E}}$$

□

As a consequence of this lemma, and using the comparison result in theorem 2.4, we can interpret this reduced GKZ-system as a Gauß-Manin-system.

Corollary 3.3. *Consider the (restriction of the) Landau-Ginzburg model $(W,q): S_1^0 \to \mathbb{C}_t\times S_2^0$. Then there is an isomorphism of $\mathcal{D}_{\mathbb{C}_\tau\times S_2^0}$-modules*

$$\mathcal{D}_{\mathbb{C}_\tau\times S_2^0}[\tau^{-1}]/\widetilde{\mathcal{I}} \cong \overline{\mathrm{FL}}_t^\tau(\mathcal{H}^0((W,q)_+\mathcal{O}_{S_1^0}))[\tau^{-1}]$$

Proof. First notice that due to diagram (8) we have an isomorphism

$$\mathcal{H}^0((W,q)_+\mathcal{O}_{S_1^0}) \cong \mathcal{H}^0((\widetilde{W},\pi)_+\mathcal{O}_{S_0\times S_2^0}),$$

recall that

$$\widetilde{W}(\underline{y},\underline{q}) = \sum_{i=1}^m \underline{y}^{\underline{a}_i}\underline{q}^{\underline{g}_i} = \sum_{i=1}^m\left(\prod_{k=1}^n y_k^{a_{ki}}\right)\cdot\left(\prod_{a=1}^r q_a^{g_{ia}}\right).$$

Consider the following cartesian diagram

$$\begin{array}{ccc}
S_0\times S_2^0 & \longrightarrow & S_0\times S_1^0\\
\downarrow{\scriptstyle \varphi':=(\widetilde{W},\pi)} & & \downarrow{\scriptstyle \varphi}\\
\mathbb{C}_t\times S_2^0 & \xrightarrow{(\mathrm{id}_{\mathbb{C}_t},g)} & U_1 = \mathbb{C}_t\times S_1^0
\end{array} \tag{9}$$

Now we use the base change properties of the direct image (see, e.g., [HTT08, section 1.7]), from which we obtain that

$$(\mathrm{id}_{\mathbb{C}_t},g)^+\mathcal{H}^0(\varphi_+\mathcal{O}_{S_0\times S_1^0}) \cong \mathcal{H}^0(\varphi'_+\mathcal{O}_{S_0\times S_2^0}).$$

This gives

$$\overline{\mathrm{FL}}_t^\tau(\mathrm{id}_{\mathbb{C}_t},g)^+\mathcal{H}^0(\varphi_+\mathcal{O}_{S_0\times S_1^0})[\tau^{-1}] \cong \overline{\mathrm{FL}}_t^\tau\,\mathcal{H}^0(\varphi'_+\mathcal{O}_{S_0\times S_2^0})[\tau^{-1}],$$

and as we have

$$\overline{\mathrm{FL}}_t^\tau\left((\mathrm{id}_{\mathbb{C}_t},g)^+\mathcal{H}^0(\varphi_+\mathcal{O}_{S_0\times S_1^0})\right) \cong \widetilde{g}^+\,\overline{\mathrm{FL}}_t^\tau\,\mathcal{H}^0(\varphi_+\mathcal{O}_{S_0\times S_1^0}),$$

we finally obtain

$$\widetilde{g}^{+}\,\overline{\mathrm{FL}}_t^{\tau}\left(\mathcal{H}^0(\varphi_{+}\mathcal{O}_{S_0\times S_1^0})\right)[\tau^{-1}] = \overline{\mathrm{FL}}_t^{\tau}\left(\mathcal{H}^0(\varphi'_{+}\mathcal{O}_{S_0\times S_2^0})\right)[\tau^{-1}],$$

from which the desired statement follows using proposition 3.2 and theorem 2.4.

□

As a consequence of the last result, we have the following easy corollary concerning the the family of Brieskorn lattices resp. the holonomic duality for the Gauß-Manin-system of the Landau-Ginzburg model (W, q).

Corollary 3.4. *1. The $\mathcal{D}_{\mathbb{C}_\tau\times S_2^0}$-module $\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc} := \mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_\tau\times S_2^0}\otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_\tau\times S_2}}(\mathcal{D}_{\mathbb{C}_\tau\times S_2}[\tau^{-1}]/\widetilde{\mathcal{I}})$ is equipped with an increasing filtration $G_\bullet$ by $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_2^0}$-modules. Moreover, for any $k\in\mathbb{N}$, $G_k\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc}$ is $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_2^0}$-locally free of rank $n!\cdot\mathrm{vol}(\mathrm{Conv}(\underline{a}_1,\dots,\underline{a}_m)$.*

2. Write ${}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc}$ for the $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_2^0}$-module $G_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc}$, then this is the restriction to $\mathbb{C}_z\times S_2^0$ of the sheaf associated to the module

$$\frac{\mathbb{C}[z,q_1^{\pm},\dots,q_r^{\pm}]\langle z\partial_{q_1},\dots,z\partial_{q_r},z^2\partial_z\rangle}{(\widetilde{\Box}_{\underline{l}})_{\underline{l}\in\mathbb{L}}+(z^2\partial_z+\sum_{a=1}^r\rho(p_a^\vee)zq_a\partial_{q_a})}.$$

3. There is a non-degenerate flat $(-1)^n$-symmetric pairing

$$P:\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc}\otimes\iota^*\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc}\to\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_\tau^*\times S_2^0}.$$

4. $P({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc},{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc})\subset z^n\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_2^0}$, and P is non-degenerate on ${}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc}$.

Proof. As we have seen, the closed embedding $\widetilde{g}_{|\mathbb{C}_z\times S_2^0}:\mathbb{C}_z\times S_2^0\hookrightarrow\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0$ is non-characteristic for $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_2^0}\otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_2}}\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc}$. It is actually nothing else but the inverse image in the category of meromorphic bundles with connections. Hence the increasing filtration $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0}\otimes(z^{-\bullet}{}_0\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc})$ on $\widehat{\mathcal{M}}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc}$ by locally free $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_1^0}$-modules pulls back to an increasing filtration $G_\bullet$ on $\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc}$ by locally free $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S_2^0}$-modules, the zeroth term of which is given by the formula in 2. All other statements follow from proposition 2.18. □

3.2 Logarithmic extensions

In this subsection, we first construct a logarithmic extension of the hypergeometric system $\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc}$ on the Kähler moduli space. Recall from the last subsection that S_2^0 is a Zariski open subspace of $S_2 :=$ Spec $\mathbb{C}[\mathbb{L}]$ consisting of points q such that the Laurent polynomial $\widetilde{W}(-,\underline{q}):S_0\to\mathbb{C}_t$ is non-degenerate. Recall also that we have chosen a basis $p_1,\dots,p_r$ of $\mathbb{L}^\vee$ of nef classes, i.e., classes lying in the Kähler cone $\mathcal{K}\subset\mathbb{L}^\vee_{\mathbb{R}}$. The corresponding coordinates on S_2 are $q_1,\dots,q_r$, and define an embedding of S_2 into $\mathbb{C}^r$.
Write $\Delta_{S_2}:=S_2\backslash S_2^0$ and denote by $\overline{\Delta_{S_2}}$ the closure of Δ_{S_2} in $\mathbb{C}^r$. Finally, put $\overline{S_2^0}:=\mathbb{C}^r\backslash\overline{\Delta_{S_2}}$. We will write Z_a for the divisor $\{q_a=0\}$ in both $\mathbb{C}^r$ and $\overline{S_2^0}$, and we define $Z=\bigcup_{a=1}^r Z_a$ which is a simple normal crossing divisor in $\mathbb{C}^r$ resp. $\overline{S_2^0}$.

Lemma 3.5. *1. The origin of $\mathbb{C}^r$ is contained in $\overline{S_2^0}$.*

2. If X_{Σ_A} is Fano (i.e., $\rho\in\mathcal{K}^0_{\Sigma_A}$), then $\Delta_{S_2}=\emptyset$, and, hence, $\overline{S_2^0}=\mathbb{C}^r$.

3. If $\Delta_{S_2}\neq\emptyset$, then there is a ball $B:=B_r(0)\subset(\overline{S_2^0})^{an}$ with radius equal to $r:=\inf\{|q|:q\notin\overline{\Delta_{S_2}}\}$. We set $B:=(\mathbb{C}^r)^{an}$ if $\Delta_{S_2}=\emptyset$.

Proof. 1. This has been shown in [Iri09a, appendix 6.1].

2. This follows from lemma 2.8.

3. This is clear from 1.

□

We proceed with a construction which is a variant of the arguments used in the proof of theorem 2.14, however, now we also take into account the logarithmic structure along Z. We first define the appropriate non-commutative algebras, and then show that they are actually locally free $\mathcal{O}$-modules, possibly after a further restriction to some Zariski open subset of $\overline{S_2^0}$.

Definition 3.6. *1. Consider the ring*

$$\widetilde{R} := \mathbb{C}[q_1, \ldots, q_r, z]\langle zq_1\partial_{q_1}, \ldots, zq_r\partial_{q_r}, z^2\partial_z\rangle$$

i.e., the quotient of the free $\mathbb{C}[q_1, \ldots, q_r, z]$-algebra generated by $zq_1\partial_{q_1}, \ldots, zq_r\partial_{q_r}, z^2\partial_z$ by the left ideal generated by the relations

$$[zq_a\partial_{q_a}, z] = 0, \quad [zq_a\partial_{q_a}, q_b] = \delta_{ab}zq_a, \quad [z^2\partial_z, q_a] = 0, \quad [z^2\partial_z, z] = z^2,$$

$$[zq_a\partial_{q_a}, zq_b\partial_{q_b}] = 0, \quad [z^2\partial_z, zq_a\partial_{q_a}] = z \cdot zq_a\partial_{q_a}$$

Write $\widetilde{\mathcal{R}}$ for the associated sheaf of quasi-coherent $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times\mathbb{C}^r}$-algebras, which restricts to $\mathcal{D}_{\mathbb{C}_\tau^*\times S_2}$ on $\{(q_a \neq 0)_{a=1,\ldots,r}, z \neq 0\}$.

We also consider the subring $\widetilde{R}' := \mathbb{C}[q_1, \ldots, q_r, z]\langle zq_1\partial_{q_1}, \ldots, zq_r\partial_{q_r}\rangle$ of $\widetilde{R}$, and the associated sheaf $\widetilde{\mathcal{R}}'$. The inclusion $\widetilde{\mathcal{R}}' \hookrightarrow \widetilde{\mathcal{R}}$ induces a functor from the category of $\widetilde{\mathcal{R}}$-modules to the category of $\widetilde{\mathcal{R}}'$-modules, which we denote by $\mathrm{For}_{z^2\partial_z}$ ("forgetting the $z^2\partial_z$-structure").

2. Let $\widetilde{\mathcal{I}}$ be the ideal in $\widetilde{\mathcal{R}}$ generated by the operators $\widetilde{\Box}_{\underline{l}}$ for any $\underline{l} \in \mathbb{L}$ and by $z^2\partial_z + \sum_{a=1}^r \rho(p_a^\vee)zq_a\partial_{q_a}$ and consider the quotient $\widetilde{\mathcal{R}}/\widetilde{\mathcal{I}}$. We have $\mathrm{For}_{z^2\partial_z}(\widetilde{\mathcal{R}}/\widetilde{\mathcal{I}}) = (\widetilde{\mathcal{R}}'/(\widetilde{\Box}_{\underline{l}})_{\underline{l}\in\mathbb{L}})$ and $\widetilde{\mathcal{R}}/\widetilde{\mathcal{I}}$ equals ${}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc}$ on $\mathbb{C}_z \times S_2$ (and hence equals $\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc}$ on $\mathbb{C}_\tau^* \times S_2$).

The basic finiteness result about the module ${}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}$ is the following.

Theorem 3.7. *There is a Zariski open subset U of $\overline{S_2^0}$ containing the origin in $\mathbb{C}^r$ such that the module ${}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}} := \mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times U} \otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times\mathbb{C}^r}} \widetilde{\mathcal{R}}/\widetilde{\mathcal{I}}$ is $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times U}$-coherent. If X_{Σ_A} is Fano, i.e., if $\rho \in \mathcal{K}^0(\Sigma_A)$, then one can choose U to be $\mathbb{C}^r$ (which equals $\overline{S_2^0}$ in this case).*
There is a connection operator

$$\nabla : {}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}} \longrightarrow {}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}} \otimes z^{-1}\Omega^1_{\mathbb{C}_z\times U}\left(\log\left((\{0\}\times U)\cup(\mathbb{C}_z\times Z)\right)\right)$$

extending the $\mathcal{D}_{\mathbb{C}_\tau^*\times(U\cap S_2)}$-structure on $(\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc})_{|\mathbb{C}_\tau^*\times(U\cap S_2)}$.

Proof. The arguments used here have some similarities with the proof of theorem 2.14. We first suppose that X_{Σ_A} is Fano, then we have to show that ${}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}$ is $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times\mathbb{C}^r}$-coherent. We will actually show the coherence of $\mathrm{For}_{z^2\partial_z}({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})$, which is sufficient, as ${}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}$ and $\mathrm{For}_{z^2\partial_z}({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})$ are equal as $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times\mathbb{C}^r}$-modules. Consider the natural filtration on $\widetilde{\mathcal{R}}'$ given by order of operators, i.e., the filtration $F_\bullet\widetilde{\mathcal{R}}'$ given on global sections by

$$F_k\mathbb{C}[q_1, \ldots, q_r, z]\langle zq_1\partial_{q_1}, \ldots, zq_r\partial_{q_r}\rangle := \left\{ P \,|\, P = \sum_{|\underline{s}|\leq k} g_{\underline{s}}(z, \underline{q})(zq_1\partial_{q_1})^{s_1} \cdot \ldots \cdot (zq_r\partial_{q_r})^{s_r} \right\}.$$

This filtration induces a filtration $F_\bullet$ on $\mathrm{For}_{z^2\partial_z}({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})$ which is good in the sense that

$$F_k\widetilde{\mathcal{R}}' \cdot F_l\mathrm{For}_{z^2\partial_z}({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}) = F_{k+l}\mathrm{For}_{z^2\partial_z}({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}).$$

We have a natural identification

$$\mathrm{gr}_\bullet^F(\widetilde{\mathcal{R}}') = \pi_*\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times T^*\mathbb{C}^r(\log\ D)}$$

where $T^*\mathbb{C}^r(\log\ D)$ is the total space of the vector bundle associated to the locally free sheaf $\Omega^1_{\mathbb{C}^r}(\log\ D)$ and $\pi : \mathbb{C}_z \times T^*\mathbb{C}^r(\log\ D) \twoheadrightarrow \mathbb{C}_z \times \mathbb{C}^r$ is the projection. It will be sufficient to show that the subvariety $\mathbb{C}_z \times S$ of $\mathbb{C}_z \times T^*\mathbb{C}^r(\log\ D)$ cut out by the symbols of all operators $\widetilde{\Box}_{\underline{l}}$ for $\underline{l} \in \mathbb{L}$ equals $\mathbb{C}_z \times \mathbb{C}^r$, then by the usual argument the filtration $F_\bullet$ will become eventually stationary, and we conclude by the fact that

all $F_k\mathrm{For}_{z^2\partial_z}({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})$ are $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times\mathbb{C}^r}$-coherent. For the proof, we will use some elementary facts from toric geometry, namely, the notion of primitive collections and primitive relations (see [Bat91] and [CvR09]). Suppose that $\underline{l}\in\mathbb{L}$ corresponds to a primitive relation in the sense of loc.cit., then it follows that $p_a(\underline{l})\geq 0$ for all $a=1,\ldots,r$, as a primitive relation lies in the Mori cone of X_{Σ_A} and as p_a is a nef class, i.e., by definition it takes non-negative values on effective cycles. On the other hand, as X_{Σ_A} is Fano, we have that $\bar{l}=\rho(\underline{l})>0$, remember that $\rho=\sum_{i=1}^m D_i$ is the anti-canonical divisor which by definition lies in the interior of the Kähler cone. Hence, $\sum_{i:l_i>0} l_i > \sum_{i:l_i<0} -l_i$, moreover, for a primitive relation, we have $l_i=1$ for all i such that $l_i>0$ (see [Bat91, proposition 3.1]). This yields

$$\sigma(\widetilde{\Box}_{\underline{l}})=\prod_{i:l_i=1}\left(\sum_{a=1}^r m_{ia}\sigma(zq_a\partial_{q_a})\right),$$

Now identify $T^*\mathbb{C}^r(\log Z)$ with the trivial bundle $\mathbb{C}^r\times X$ where X is the vector space dual to the space generated by $(\sigma(zq_a\partial_{q_a}))_{a=1,\ldots,r}$. Then the last equation shows that the variety S alluded to above is of the form $\mathbb{C}^r\times Y_{red}$, for some possibly non-reduced subvariety $Y\subset X$. We need to show that $Y_{red}=\{0\}$. First it is clear that Y is homogeneous so that it suffices to show that its Krull dimension is zero. Recall from [Ful93, section 5.2, page 106] that the classical cohomology ring of X_{Σ_A} with complex coefficients is presented as

$$H^*(X_{\Sigma_A},\mathbb{C})=\frac{\mathbb{C}[(v_i)_{i=1,\ldots,m}]}{(\sum_{i=1}^m a_{ki}v_i)_{k=1,\ldots,n}+\left(v_{i_1}\cdot\ldots\cdot v_{i_p}\right)} \tag{10}$$

where the tuple $v_{i_1},\ldots,v_{i_p}$ runs over all primitive collections in $\Sigma_A(1)$. However, it follows from the exactness of the sequence (6) that the spectrum of this ring equals the above subspace Y, in particular the latter must be fat point, supported at the origin in the space V. This shows that the variety S is the zero section of $T^*\mathbb{C}^r(\log D)$, as required.
Now suppose only that X_{Σ_A} is weak Fano, i.e., $\rho\in\mathcal{K}_{\Sigma_A}$. Then it may happen that for a primitive relation $\underline{l}$, we have $\bar{l}=\rho(\underline{l})=0$, which implies that

$$\sigma(\widetilde{\Box}_{\underline{l}})=\prod_{a=1}^r q_a^{p_a(\underline{l})}\prod_{i:l_i<0}\left(\sum_{a=1}^r m_{ia}\sigma(zq_a\partial_{q_a})\right)^{-l_i}-\prod_{i:l_i=1}\left(\sum_{a=1}^r m_{ia}\sigma(zq_a\partial_{q_a})\right),$$

as $p_a(\underline{l})\geq 0$ for any primitive relation $\underline{l}$. This shows that the fibre of S over the point $q_1=0,\ldots,q_r=0$ is again the reduced space of the spectrum of the cohomology algebra of X_{Σ_A}, i.e, it is only the origin in the fibre of $T^*\mathbb{C}^r(\log D)$ over $\underline{q}=\underline{0}$. In particular, the projection map $S\twoheadrightarrow\mathbb{C}^r$ is quasi-finite in a Zariski open neighborhood U of $\underline{0}\in\mathbb{C}^r$. On the other hand, by its very definition, S is homogeneous with respect to the fibre variables. Hence on U, S is the zero section of the projection $T^*U(\log D)\twoheadrightarrow U$, as required.
The statement concerning the connection follows directly from the definition of ${}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}$, namely, ${}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}$ is invariant under the operators $\nabla_{zq_a\partial_{q_a}}$ for $a=1,\ldots,r$ and $\nabla_{z^2\partial_z}$. □

The next step is to discuss the restriction $({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})_{|\mathbb{C}_z\times\{\underline{q}=\underline{0}\}}$, this is a coherent $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z}$-module that we denote by E. It turns out that it is actually locally free, from which we deduce the freeness of ${}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}$ and certain extension properties of the pairing P from corollary 3.4, 3.

Lemma 3.8. *1. There is a canonical isomorphism*

$$\alpha:\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z}\otimes H^*(X_{\Sigma_A},\mathbb{C})\xrightarrow{\cong}E,$$

hence, E is $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z}$-free of rank $\mu:=n!\cdot\mathrm{vol}(\mathrm{Conv}(\underline{a}_1,\ldots,\underline{a}_m))$. It comes equipped with a connection

$$\nabla^{res,\underline{q}}:E\longrightarrow E\otimes z^{-2}\Omega^1_{\mathbb{C}_z}$$

induced by the residue connection of ∇ on $({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})_{|\mathbb{C}_\tau^*\times\{\underline{q}=\underline{0}\}}$ along $\bigcup_{a=1}^r\{q_a=0\}$.

Let $i:\mathbb{C}_z\hookrightarrow\mathbb{C}_z\times U$ be the inclusion and write $\pi:i^{-1}({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})\twoheadrightarrow E$ for the canonical projection. Let $F=\pi\left(\mathbb{C}[zq_1\partial_{q_1},\ldots,zq_r\partial_{q_r}]\right)\subset E$, where we denote abusively by $\mathbb{C}[zq_1\partial_{q_1},\ldots,zq_r\partial_{q_r}]$ the sheaf associated to the the image of this ring in $\Gamma(\mathbb{C}_z\times U,{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})$. Then $\alpha(1\otimes H^*(X_{\Sigma_A},\mathbb{C}))=F$.

The restriction $E_{|z=0}=({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})_{|(0,\underline{0})}$ is canonically isomorphic, as a finite-dimensional commutative algebra, to the cohomology ring $(H^*(X_{\Sigma_A},\mathbb{C}),\cup)$.

2. *${}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}$ is $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times U}$-free of rank μ.*

3. *Write $\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}$ for the restriction $({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})_{|\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times U}$. Then for any $a\in\{1,\dots,r\}$, the residue endomorphisms $zq_a\partial_{q_a}\in\mathcal{E}nd_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau}}\left((\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})_{|\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times\{\underline{0}\}}\right)=E_{|\mathbb{C}^*_\tau}$ are nilpotent.*

4. *There is a non-degenerate flat $(-1)^n$-symmetric pairing $P:{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}\otimes\iota^*{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}\to z^n\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times U}$, i.e., P is flat on $\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times(U\cap S_2)$, and the induced pairings $P:({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}/z\cdot{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})\otimes({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}/z\cdot{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})\to z^n\mathcal{O}_U$ and $P:({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}/q_a\cdot{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})\otimes\iota^*({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}/q_a\cdot{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})\to z^n\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times Z_a}$ are non-degenerate.*

5. *The induced pairing $P:E\otimes\iota^*E\to z^n\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z}$ restricts to a pairing $P:F\times F\to z^n\mathbb{C}$. The pairing $z^{-n}P$ on F coincides, under the identification made in 1., with the Poincaré pairing on $H^*(X_{\Sigma_A},\mathbb{C})$ up to a non-zero constant.*

Proof. 1. In order to construct the map α notice first that we have

$$\left(\widetilde{\Box}_{\underline{l}}\right)_{|\{\underline{q}=\underline{0}\}}=\begin{cases}\prod_{i:l_i>0}\prod_{\nu=0}^{l_i-1}(\sum_{a=1}^r m_{ia}zq_a\partial_{q_a}-\nu z) & \text{if } p_a(\underline{l})\geq 0 \text{ for all } a=1,\dots,r\\ \prod_{i:l_i<0}\prod_{\nu=0}^{-l_i-1}(\sum_{a=1}^r m_{ia}zq_a\partial_{q_a}-\nu z) & \text{if } p_a(\underline{l})\leq 0 \text{ for all } a=1,\dots,r\\ 0 & \text{else}\end{cases}$$

Hence we obtain the following isomorphimsm of $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z}$-modules

$$E=\left(\mathrm{For}_{z^2\partial_z}({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})\right)_{|\mathbb{C}_z\times\{\underline{q}=\underline{0}\}}\cong\frac{\mathbb{C}[z,zq_1\partial_{q_1},\dots,zq_r\partial_{q_r}]}{\left(\left\{\left(\widetilde{\Box}_{\underline{l}}\right)_{|\{\underline{q}=\underline{0}\}}\,|\,\underline{l}\in\mathrm{Eff}_{X_{\Sigma_A}}\cap\mathbb{L}\right\}\right)},$$

where $\mathrm{Eff}_{X_{\Sigma_A}}\subset\mathbb{L}_{\mathbb{R}}$ is the Mori cone of X_{Σ_A}. Notice that if $\underline{l}\in\mathbb{L}_{\mathrm{eff}}:=\mathrm{Eff}_{X_{\Sigma_A}}\cap\mathbb{L}$, then any $\left(\widetilde{\Box}_{\underline{l}}\right)_{|\{\underline{q}=\underline{0}\}}$ contains $\prod_{i:l_i\geq 0}(\sum_{a=1}^r m_{ia}zq_a\partial_{q_a})$ as a factor. The Mori cone can be characterized as follows (see, e.g., the discussion in [CK99, 3.4.2]):

$$\mathrm{Eff}_{X_{\Sigma_A}}=\sum_{\sigma\in\Sigma_A(n)}C_\sigma,\tag{11}$$

where C_σ is the cone generated by elements $\underline{l}\in\mathbb{L}$ with $l_i\geq 0$ whenever $\mathbb{R}_{\geq 0}\underline{a}_i$ is not a ray of σ. It follows that whenever $\underline{l}\in\mathbb{L}_{\mathrm{eff}}\backslash\{0\}$, then the set $\{\underline{a}_i\,|\,l_i\geq 0\}$ cannot generate a cone in Σ_A, for otherwise $-\underline{l}$ would also lie in $\mathrm{Eff}_{X_{\Sigma_A}}$, and thus $\underline{l}=0$. As a consequence, for any $\underline{l}\in\mathbb{L}_{\mathrm{eff}}\backslash\{0\}$, the element $(\widetilde{\Box}_{\underline{l}})_{|\{\underline{q}=\underline{0}\}}$ contains a factor $\prod_{i\in I}(\sum_{a=1}^r m_{ia}zq_a\partial_{q_a})$ where $\sum_{i\in I}\mathbb{R}_{\geq 0}\underline{a}_i\notin\Sigma_A$.

Now consider the case where $\underline{l}$ is primitive, in particular, $\underline{l}\in\mathbb{L}_{\mathrm{eff}}$. Then $(\widetilde{\Box}_{\underline{l}})_{|\{\underline{q}=\underline{0}\}}$ is equal to $\prod_{i\in I}(\sum_{a=1}^r m_{ia}zq_a\partial_{q_a})$, where $\{\underline{a}_i\,|\,i\in I\}$ is a primitive collection. As any set of rays $\{\underline{a}_j\,|\,j\in J\}$ which does not generate a cone contains a primitive collection, we conclude from the above discussion that E is equal to

$$\frac{\mathbb{C}[z,zq_1\partial_{q_1},\dots,zq_r\partial_{q_r}]}{\left(\left\{\left(\widetilde{\Box}_{\underline{l}}\right)_{|\{\underline{q}=\underline{0}\}}\;|\;\underline{l}\text{ primitive}\right\}\right)}\cong\mathbb{C}[z]\otimes\frac{\mathbb{C}[zq_1\partial_{q_1},\dots,zq_r\partial_{q_r}]}{\left(\prod_{i\in I}(\sum_{a=1}^r m_{ia}zq_a\partial_{q_a})\right)_I},$$

where the index set I in the denominator of the right hand side runs over all subsets of $\{1,\dots,m\}$ such that $\{\underline{a}_i\,|\,i\in I\}$ is a primitive collection.

Now to define α we use again the presentation of $H^*(X_{\Sigma_A},\mathbb{C})$ from formula (10). We conclude from the above discussion that putting $\alpha(v_i):=\sum_{a=1}^r m_{ia}zq_a\partial_{q_a}$ yields a well-defined map $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z}\otimes H^*(X_{\Sigma_A},\mathbb{C})\to E$, which is obviously surjective. We have seen in theorem 3.7 that ${}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}$ is coherent, and its generic rank is that of $\mathcal{QM}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$, i.e., μ. On the other hand, $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z}\otimes H^*(X_{\Sigma_A},\mathbb{C})$ is $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z}$-free of rank μ, hence by semi-continuity and comparison of rank, we obtain that α is an isomorphism. Then we also have that $\alpha(H^*(X_{\Sigma_A},\mathbb{C}))=F$. The pole order property of the connection operator $\nabla^{res,\underline{q}}$ on E follows from the pole order properties of ∇ on ${}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}$ as stated in theorem 3.7.

2. This is now a standard argument: For any $I \subset \{1,\dots,r\}$, put $\widetilde{Z}_I := \bigcap_{a\in I} Z_a$ and consider the restriction $({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})_{|\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times Z_I}$, where $Z_I := \widetilde{Z}_I \setminus \left(\bigcup_{J\supsetneq I} \widetilde{Z}_J\right)$. This restriction is equipped with the structure of a $\mathcal{D}_{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times Z_I}$-module, so that it must be locally free. Hence it suffices to show freeness of ${}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}$ in a neighborhood of $0\in\mathbb{C}_z\times U$. But this is clear after from point 1.: The dimension of the fibre at 0 is $n!\cdot \mathrm{vol}(\mathrm{Conv}(\underline{a}_1,\dots,\underline{a}_m))$, which is also the rank on $\mathbb{C}_z\times S^0_2$. Hence it can neither be smaller nor bigger at any point in a neighborhood of the origin in $\mathbb{C}_z\times U$.

3. Using the isomorphism α from 1., the residue endomorphism $[zq_a\partial_{q_a}]$ equals $Id_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau}}\otimes(D_a\cup -)\in \mathcal{E}nd_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau}}(E_{|\mathbb{C}^*_\tau})$ from which its nilpotency follows easily.

4. Using the $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times U}$-freeness of ${}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}$ and point 5. above, this can be shown by an argument similar to [HS10, lemma 3.4]. Namely, consider the canonical V-filtration (denoted by $V_\bullet$) on $\mathcal{QM}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$ along the normal crossing divisor Z. Then the last point shows that we have $V_{\mathbf{0}}\mathcal{QM}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}} = \mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}$ (recall that $\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}$ is the restriction of ${}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}$ to $\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times U$), hence, $\mathrm{gr}^V_{\mathbf{0}}(\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}) = (\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})_{|\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times\{\underline{0}\}}$. This implies immediately (see [HS10, proof of lemma 3.4 and formula 3.4]) that P extends in a non-degenerate way to $\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}$. Hence we obtain a non-degenerate pairing on the restriction $({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})_{|(\mathbb{C}_z\times U)\setminus(\{0\}\times Z)}$. However, as $\{0\}\times Z$ has codimension two in $\mathbb{C}_z\times U$, P necessarily extends to a non-degenerate pairing on ${}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}$, as required.

5. The non-degenerate pairing $P : E\otimes\iota^*E\to z^n\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z}$ restricts to a pairing $P : F\times F\to z^n\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z}$. Let us show that it actually takes values in $z^n\mathbb{C}$ on F. Set $r_i = \dim H^{2i}(X_{\Sigma_A},\mathbb{C})$ and choose a homogeneous basis

$$w_{1,0}=1, w_{1,1},\dots,w_{r_1,1},\dots,w_{1,n-1},\dots,w_{r_{n-1},n-1},w_{1,n}$$

where $w_{i,k}\in H^{2k}(X_{\Sigma_A},\mathbb{C})$ and which is adapted to the Lefschetz decomposition. Recall that the Hard Lefschetz theorem says the following:

$$H^m(X_{\Sigma_A},\mathbb{C}) = \bigoplus_i L^i H^{m-2i}(X_{\Sigma_A},\mathbb{C})_p\,,$$

where $H^{n-k}(X_{\Sigma_A},\mathbb{C})_p = ker(L^{k+1} : H^{n-k}(X_{\Sigma_A},\mathbb{C})\to H^{n+k+2}(X_{\Sigma_A},\mathbb{C}))$ and the map L is equal to cup-product with $c_1(X_{\Sigma_A})$. It follows from equation 12 that

$$\begin{aligned} z\nabla^{res,\underline{q}}_{\partial_z}(w_{i,k}) &= k\cdot w_{i,k} + \frac{1}{z}\sum_{m=1}^{r_{k+1}}\Theta_{m,i,k}w_{m,k+1} \quad \text{for} \quad k<n\,,\\ z\nabla^{res,\underline{q}}_{\partial_z}(w_{1,n}) &= n\cdot w_{1,n}\,, \end{aligned}$$

where $\Theta_{m,i,k} := (\check{A}_0)_{u,v}$ with $u = m+\sum_{l=1}^{k} r_l$ and $v = i+\sum_{l=1}^{k-1} r_l$ and $\check{A}_0$ is the matrix with respect to the basis $w_{1,0},\dots,w_{1,n}$ of the endomorphism $-c_1(X_{\Sigma_A})\cup$. The first claim is that $P(w_{i,k},w_{j,l}) = c_{ikjl}z^{k+l}$ with $c_{ikjl}\in\mathbb{C}$. Using the fact that P takes values in $z^n\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z}$ on E, this implies in particular $P(w_{i,k},w_{j,l}) = 0$ for $k+l<n$. We have

$$z\partial_z P(w_{1,n},w_{1,n}) = 2nP(w_{1,n},w_{1,n})\in z^n\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z}\,,$$

thus it follows that $P(w_{1,n},w_{1,n}) = c\cdot z^{2n}$ for some $c\in\mathbb{C}$. Now assume that we have $P(w_{i,s},w_{j,t}) = c_{isjt}z^{s+t}$ for $c_{isjt}\in\mathbb{C}$ and $s+t\geq d+1$. We have for $k+l=d$

$$\begin{aligned} z\partial_z P(w_{i,k}w_{j,l}) &= P(k\cdot w_{i,k} + \frac{1}{z}(\sum_{m=1}^{r_{k+1}}\Theta_{m,i,k}w_{m,k+1}), w_{j,l})\\ &\quad + P(w_{i,k}, l\cdot w_{j,l} + \frac{1}{z}(\sum_{m=1}^{r_{l+1}}\Theta_{m,j,l}\,w_{m,l+1}))\\ &= (k+l)P(w_{i,k},w_{j,l}) + c\cdot z^d \quad \text{for some} \quad c\in\mathbb{C}\,, \end{aligned}$$

where the last equality follows from the inductive assumption for $d+1$ and $d+2$. Thus we have

$$(z\partial_z - d)^2 P(w_{i,k}w_{j,l}) = 0\,,$$

which shows $P(w_{i,k}w_{j,l}) - c \cdot z^d \in z^d\mathbb{C}$. This shows the first claim, i.e. $P(w_{i,k}, w_{j,l}) = c_{ijkl}z^{k+l}$ for $k+l \geq n$ and $P(w_{i,k}, w_{j,l}) = 0$ for $k+l < n$.

As a second step we want to show $P(w_{i,k}, w_{j,l}) = 0$ for $k+l > n$. We prove this by descending induction, beginning with the case $k+l = 2n$. We first introduce some notation. We say $w_{i,k}$ is primitive if it is not of the form $-c_1(X_{\Sigma_A}) \cup v$ for some $v \in H^{2k-2}(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})$. We say ${}_qw_{i,k} \in H^{2k-2q}(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})$ is a q-th primitive of $w_{i,k}$ if $(-c_1(X_{\Sigma_A}))^q \cup {}_qw_{i,k} = w_{i,k}$. The Hard Lefschetz Theorem tells us that for $2k \geq n$ the element $w_{i,k}$ is never primitive.

As the base case we have to prove $P(w_{1,n}, w_{1,n}) = 0$. Let ${}_1w_{1,n}$ be a first primitive of $w_{1,n}$. We have

$$\begin{aligned} 0 = (z\partial_z - (2n-1))P({}_1w_{1,n}, w_{1,n}) =& P((n-1) \cdot {}_1w_{1,n}, w_{1,n}) + P(\frac{1}{z}w_{1,n}, w_{1,n}) \\ &+ P({}_1w_{1,n}, n \cdot w_{1,n}) - (2n-1)P({}_1w_{1,n}, w_{1,n}) \\ =& \frac{1}{z}P(w_{1,n}, w_{1,n})\,. \end{aligned}$$

Now assume $P(w_{i,k}, w_{j,l}) = 0$ for $k+l \geq s+1$. We will prove $P(w_{i,k}, w_{j,l}) = 0$ for $k+l = s$ by descending induction on k. Notice that by $(-1)^w$-symmetry we only have to prove this for $k \geq l$.

The base case is to show that $P(w_{1,n}, w_{j,s-n}) = 0$ for $j \in \{1, \ldots, r_{s-n}\}$ (recall that $n+1 \leq s < 2n$). We have to distinguish two cases:

I. case: $w_{j,s-n}$ is not primitive. Thus there exists ${}_1w_{j,s-n}$ with $-c_1(X_{\Sigma_A}) \cup {}_1w_{j,s-n} = w_{j,s-n}$. We calculate

$$\begin{aligned} &0 = (z\partial_z - (s-1))P(w_{1,n}, {}_1w_{j,s-n}) \\ &= P(n \cdot w_{1,n}, {}_1w_{j,s-n}) + P(w_{1,n}, (s-n-1){}_1w_{j,s-n}) + P(w_{1,n}, \frac{1}{z}w_{j,s-n}) - (s-1)P(w_{1,n}, {}_1w_{j,s-n}) \\ &= -\frac{1}{z}P(w_{1,n}, w_{j,s-n}). \end{aligned}$$

II. case: $w_{j,s-n}$ is primitive. This means that

$$w_{j,s-n} \in H^{2s-2n}(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})_p = \ker\left(c_1(X_{\Sigma_A})^{3n-2s+1} : H^{2s-2n}(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C}) \to H^{4n-2s+2}(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})\right).$$

We have

$$\begin{aligned} 0 =& (z\partial_z - (s-1))P({}_1w_{1,n}, w_{j,s-n}) \\ =& P((n-1) \cdot {}_1w_{1,n}, w_{j,s-n}) + P(\frac{1}{z}w_{1,n}, w_{j,s-n}) + P({}_1w_{1,n}, (s-n) \cdot w_{j,s-n}) \\ &+ P({}_1w_{1,n}, \frac{1}{z}(-c_1(X_{\Sigma_A})) \cup w_{j,s-n}) - (s-1)P({}_1w_{1,n}, w_{j,s-n}) \\ =& P(\frac{1}{z}w_{1,n}, w_{j,s-n}) + P({}_1w_{1,n}, \frac{1}{z}(-c_1(X_{\Sigma_A})) \cup w_{j,s-n})\,, \end{aligned}$$

which gives $P(w_{1,n}, w_{j,s-n}) = P({}_1w_{1,n}, c_1(X_{\Sigma_A}) \cup w_{j,s-n})$. Notice that $3n - 2s < n$. Because $w_{1,n}$ has an $n-th$-primitive (this follows from the Hard Lefschetz theorem: $c_1(X_{\Sigma_A})^n : H^0(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C}) \xrightarrow{\simeq} H^{2n}(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})$), we can repeat this step $3n - 2s + 1$ times to get

$$P(w_{1_n}, w_{j,s-n}) = P({}_{(3n-2s+1)}w_{1,n}, (-c_1(X_{\Sigma_A}))^{3n-2s+1} \cup w_{j,s-n}) = 0.$$

This shows the second case.

We now assume that $P(w_{i,k}, w_{j,l}) = 0$ for $k \geq t+1$ and $k+l = s$ as well as $P(w_{i,k}, w_{j,l}) = 0$ for $k+l \geq s+1$. We have to prove $P(w_{i,t}, w_{j,s-t}) = 0$ for $i \in \{1, \ldots r_t\}$ and $j \in \{1, \ldots, r_{t-s}\}$ and $t \geq s-t$ (the last restriction is allowed because of the $(-1)^w$-symmetry of P).

I. case: $w_{j,s-t}$ is not primitive: Thus there exists ${}_1w_{j,s-t}$ with $-c_1(X_{\Sigma_A}) \cup {}_1w_{j,s-t} = w_{j,s-t}$. We calculate

$$\begin{aligned}
0 =&(z\partial_z - (s-1))P(w_{i,t}, {}_1w_{j,s-t}) \\
=&P(t \cdot w_{i,t}, {}_1w_{j,s-t}) + P(\frac{1}{z}(-c_1(X_{\Sigma_A}) \cup w_{i,t}), {}_1w_{j,s-t}) + P(w_{i,t}, (s-t-1) \cdot {}_1w_{j,s-t}) \\
&+P(w_{i,t}, \frac{1}{z}w_{j,s-t}) - (s-1)P(w_{i,t}, {}_1w_{j,s-t}) \\
=&P(\frac{1}{z}(-c_1(X_{\Sigma_A}) \cup w_{i,t}), {}_1w_{j,s-t}) + P(w_{i,t}, \frac{1}{z}w_{j,s-t}) \\
=&P(w_{i,t}, \frac{1}{z}w_{j,s-t}).
\end{aligned}$$

Notice that $P(c_1(X_{\Sigma_A}) \cup w_{i,t}, {}_1w_{j,s-t})$ vanishes because $c_1(X_{\Sigma_A}) \cup w_{i,t}$ is a linear combination of $\{w_{i,t+1}\}$ and $P(w_{i,t+1}, {}_1w_{j,s-t})$ vanishes for every $i \in \{1, \ldots, r_{t+1}\}$ by the induction hypothesis.

II. case: $w_{j,s-t}$ is primitive. This means that

$$w_{j,s-t} \in H^{2s-2t}(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})_p = ker\left(c_1(X_{\Sigma_A})^{n+2t-2s+1} : H^{2s-2t}(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C}) \to H^{2n-2s+2t+2}(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})\right).$$

Notice that $w_{i,t}$ has a $(2t-n)$-th primitive and we have $2t - n \geq n + 2t - 2s + 1$, because of $s \geq n+1$. We calculate

$$\begin{aligned}
0 =&(z\partial_z - (s-1))P({}_1w_{i,t}, w_{j,s-t}) \\
=&P((t-1) \cdot {}_1w_{i,t}, w_{j,s-t}) + P(\frac{1}{z}w_{i,t}, w_{j,s-t}) + P({}_1w_{i,t}, (s-t) \cdot w_{j,s-t}) \\
&+P({}_1w_{i,t}, \frac{1}{z}(-c_1(X_{\Sigma_A})) \cup w_{j,s-t}) - (s-1)P({}_1w_{i,t}, w_{j,s-t}) \\
=&P(\frac{1}{z}w_{i,t}, w_{j,s-t}) + P({}_1w_{i,t}, \frac{1}{z}(-c_1(X_{\Sigma_A})) \cup w_{j,s-t})
\end{aligned}$$

which gives $P(w_{i,t}, w_{j,s-t}) = P({}_1w_{i,t}, (-c_1(X_{\Sigma_A})) \cup w_{j,s-t})$. As $w_{i,t}$ has a $(2t-n)$-th primitive we can repeat this step $n + 2t - 2s + 1$ times to get

$$P(w_{i,t}, w_{j,s-t}) = P({}_{n+2t-2s+1}w_{i,t}, (-c_1(X_{\Sigma_A}))^{n+2t-2s+1} \cup w_{j,s-t}) = 0\,.$$

This finishes the induction over t. Thus we have shown that $P(w_{i,k}, w_{j,l}) = 0$ if $k + l = s \geq n+1$ and $k \geq l$. The case $k \leq l$ follows by symmetry and this finishes the induction over s. This means that the pairing $P : F \times F \longrightarrow z^n\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z}$ takes values in $z^n\mathbb{C}$.

It remains to show that the pairing $z^{-n}P$ coincides, under the isomorphism $\alpha : 1 \otimes H^*(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C}) \to F$ and possibly up to a non-zero constant, with the Poincaré pairing on the cohomology algebra. First notice that by construction, $z^{-n}P$, seen as defined on $H^*(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})$ is multiplication invariant, i.e., $P(a, b) = P(1, a \cup b)$ for any two classes $a, b \in H^*(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})$. This can be deduced from the flatness of P on $\mathcal{QM}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$, more precisely, by considering the restriction of P defined on the family of commutative algebras ${}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}/z \cdot {}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}$. Notice however that this argument holds a priori only modulo z, and in order to obtain the multiplication invariance of $z^{-n}P$ on $1 \otimes H^*(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})$ one first needs to know that it takes constant values on that space. It suffices now to show that $P(1, a)$ equals the value of the Poincaré pairing on 1 and a. But as we have seen above, $P(1, a)$ can only be non-zero if $a \in H^{2n}(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})$, so that the P on $H^*(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})$ is entirely determined by the non-zero complex number $P(1, PD([pt]))$.

□

Remark: The value of the pairing P at the point $(0, \underline{0}) \in \mathbb{C}_z \times U$ is determined, by the above argument, up to multiplication by a non-zero complex number. In order to simplify the statements of the subsequent results, we will without further mentioning assume that this number is chosen such that P corresponds under the above identifications exactly to the Poincaré pairing on $H^*(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})$. Such a choice is always possible by changing the morphism $\phi : M_{\widetilde{A}} = M^{(1,\underline{0})}_{\widetilde{A}} \to \mathbb{D}M_{\widetilde{A}} = M^{(0,\underline{0})}_{\widetilde{A}}$ from the proof of theorem 2.15 by multiplication by a non-zero complex number (and these are the only non-trivial morphisms between

these two modules, due to [Sai01, theorem 3.3(3)]).

We now show how to construct a specific basis of ${}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}$ defining an extension to a family of trivial $\mathbb{P}^1$ parameterized by an analytic neighborhood of the origin in U and such that the connection has a logarithmic pole at $z=\infty$. As already mentioned in the introduction, the method goes back to [Gue08], namely, we first construct an extension of $E = ({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})_{|\mathbb{C}_z\times\{\underline{0}\}}$ to $\mathbb{P}^1_z\times\{\underline{0}\}$ and then show that it can be extended to a family of $\mathbb{P}^1$-bundles restricting to ${}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}$ outside $z=\infty$. At any point $\underline{q}$ near the origin in U this yields a solution to the Birkhoff problem (in other words, a good base in the sense of [Sai89]) of the restriction of $({}_0\mathcal{QM}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}})_{|\mathbb{C}_z\times\{\underline{q}\}}$, but it also gives an extension of the whole family ${}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}$ taking into account the logarithmic degeneration behavior at D.

Proposition 3.9. *Consider the $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z}$-module E with the connection $\nabla^{res,\underline{q}}$ and the subspace $F\subset E$ from lemma 3.8.*

1. *The connection operator $\nabla^{res,\underline{q}}: E\to z^{-2}\cdot E$ sends F into $z^{-2}F\oplus z^{-1}\cdot F$.*

2. *Let $\widehat{E} := \mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{P}^1_z\times\{\underline{0}\}}\cdot F$ be an extension of E to a trivial $\mathbb{P}^1$-bundle. Then the connection $\nabla^{res,\underline{q}}$ has a logarithmic pole at $z=\infty$ with spectrum (i.e., set of residue eigenvalues) equal to the (algebraic) degrees of the cohomology classes of $H^*(X_{\Sigma_A},\mathbb{C})$. This logarithmic extension corresponds to an increasing filtration $F_\bullet$ on the local system $E^{an,\nabla^{res,\underline{q}}}_{|\mathbb{C}^*_\tau}$ by subsystems which are invariant under the monodromy of $\nabla^{res,\underline{q}}$. Let $j_\tau: \mathbb{C}^*_\tau\hookrightarrow(\mathbb{P}^1_z\backslash\{0\})$, and put $E^\infty := \psi_\tau j_{\tau,!}(E^{an})^{\nabla^{res,\underline{q}}}_{|\mathbb{C}^*_\tau}$, where ψ_τ is Deligne's nearby cycle functor. Then $F_\bullet$ is defined on E^∞, and there is an isomorphism $H^0(\mathbb{P}^1_z,\widehat{E}) = F\to E^\infty$.*

3. *Write N_a for the nilpotent part of the monodromy of $(\mathcal{QM}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}})^{an,\nabla}$ around $\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times Z_a$, then N_a acts on E^∞ and satisfies $N_aF_\bullet\subset F_{\bullet-1}$.*

4. *The pairing P on E extends to a non-degenerate pairing $P:\widehat{E}\otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{P}^1}}\iota^*\widehat{E}\to\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{P}^1}(-n,n)$, where $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{P}^1}(a,b)$ is the subsheaf of $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{P}^1}(*\{0,\infty\})$ consisting of meromorphic functions with a pole of order a at 0 and a pole of order b at ∞.*

Proof. 1. Let $w_1,\dots,w_\mu$ be a $\mathbb{C}$-basis of F which consists of monomials in $zq_a\partial_{q_a}$. We will show that

$$(z^2\nabla^{res,\underline{q}}_z)(\underline{w}) = \underline{w}\cdot(A_0+zA_\infty), \tag{12}$$

where $A_0, A_\infty\in M(\mu\times\mu,\mathbb{C})$ and that the eigenvalues of A_∞ are exactly the set (counted with multiplicity) of the (algebraic) degrees of the cohomology classes of X_{Σ_A}. First notice that under the identification of $H^*(X_{\Sigma_A},\mathbb{C})$ with the quotient $\mathbb{C}[(v_i)_{i=1,\dots,m}]/\left((\sum_{i=1}^m a_{ki}v_i)_{k=1,\dots,n}+(v_{i_1}\cdot\ldots\cdot v_{i_p})\right)$ in formula (10), a ray v_i is mapped to the cohomology class in $H^2(X_{\Sigma_A},\mathbb{C})$ of the torus invariant divisor it determines.

From the definition of ${}_0\mathcal{QM}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$ we see that

$$\begin{aligned}(z^2\nabla^{res,\underline{q}}_z)(zq_{b_i}\partial_{q_{b_i}})^{k_i} &= (z^2\partial_z)\cdot(zq_{b_i}\partial_{q_{b_i}})^{k_i}\\ &= (zq_{b_i}\partial_{q_{b_i}})^{k_i}\cdot(z^2\partial_z)+k_i\cdot z\cdot(zq_{b_i}\partial_{q_{b_i}})^{k_i}\\ &= \left[-\sum_{a=1}^r\rho(p_a^\vee)zq_a\partial_{q_a}\right]\cdot(zq_{b_i}\partial_{q_{b_i}})^{k_i}+k_i\cdot z\cdot(zq_{b_i}\partial_{q_{b_i}})^{k_i}\end{aligned} \tag{13}$$

Hence A_∞ is diagonal with eigenvalues equal to the algebraic cohomology degrees of $H^*(X_{\Sigma_A},\mathbb{C})$.

As a by-product of the above calculation, we also see that the endomorphism of $E/z\cdot E$ represented by the matrix A_0 is the multiplication with $-c_1(X_{\Sigma_A})$, and hence, is nilpotent. With a little more work, this shows that $\nabla^{res,\underline{q}}$ has a regular singularity at $z=0$ on E. However, as we are not going to use this fact in the sequel, we will not give the complete proof here. In any case, we see that $[A_\infty,A_0]=A_0$.

2. Formula (12) and formula (13) show that the connection $\nabla^{res,\underline{q}}$ has a logarithmic pole at $z=\infty$ on $\widehat{E}$ with residue eigenvalues equal to the algebraic cohomology degrees of the cohomology classes of $H^*(X_{\Sigma_A},\mathbb{C})$. The correspondence between logarithmic extensions of flat bundles over a divisor and filtrations on the corresponding local system is a general fact, see, e.g., [Sab02, III.1.ab] or [Her02, lemma 7.6 and lemma 8.14]. The isomorphism $F\to E^\infty$ is explicitly given by multiplication by $z^{-A_\infty}\cdot z^{-A_0}$.

3. We have seen in the proof of theorem 3.8, 4., that $E_{|\mathbb{C}^*_\tau}\cong \mathrm{gr}^V_{\mathbf{0}}\,\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}$ as flat bundles. N_a naturally acts on the latter one, and is flat with respect to the residue connection $\nabla^{res,\underline{q}}$, hence it acts on $E^{an,\nabla^{res,\underline{q}}}_{|\mathbb{C}^*_\tau}$ and thus on E^∞. Under the identification of 2., the filtration $F_\bullet$ is induced by

$$F_p=\sum_{|k|\geq -p}\mathbb{C}\left((zq_1\partial_{q_1})^{k_1}\cdot\ldots\cdot(zq_r\partial_{q_r})^{k_r}\right).$$

   Notice that the only non-trivial filtration steps are those for $p\in[-n,0]$, which corresponds to the residue eigenvalues of $z^{-1}\nabla_{z^{-1}}=-z\nabla_z$ on $\widehat{E}$ at $z=\infty$ (see formula (13) above). By definition, N_a, seen as defined on F is simply the multiplication by $zq_a\partial_{q_a}$, from which it follows that $N_aF_\bullet\subset F_{\bullet-1}$.

4. This follows directly from lemma 3.8, 4. and from the definition of $\widehat{E}$.

□

The next result gives an extension of ${}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}$ to a family of trivial $\mathbb{P}^1$-bundles, possibly after restricting to a smaller open subset inside U.

Proposition 3.10. *There is an analytic open subset $U^0\subset U^{an}$ still containing the origin of $\mathbb{C}^r$ and a holomorphic bundle $\widehat{{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}}\to\mathbb{P}^1_z\times U^0$ (notice that here $\widehat{\ }$ signifies an extension to $z=\infty$, this should not be confused with notation for the partial Fourier-Laplace transformation used before) such that*

1. $(\widehat{{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}})_{|\mathbb{C}_z\times U^0}\cong({}_0\mathcal{QM}^{an}_{\widetilde{A}})_{|\mathbb{C}_z\times U^0}$
2. $(\widehat{{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}})_{|\mathbb{P}^1_z\times\{0\}}\cong\widehat{E}$
3. $\widehat{{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}}$ *is a family of trivial $\mathbb{P}^1_z$-bundles, i.e.,* $\widehat{{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}}=p^*p_*(\widehat{{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}})$, *where $p:\mathbb{P}^1_z\times U^0\to U^0$ is the projection.*
4. *The connection ∇ has a logarithmic pole along $\widehat{\mathcal{Z}}$ on $\widehat{{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}}$, where $\widehat{\mathcal{Z}}$ is the normal crossing divisor $(\{z=\infty\}\cup\bigcup_{a=1}^r\{q_a=0\})\cap\mathbb{P}^1_z\times U^0$.*
5. *The given pairings $P:{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}\otimes\iota^*{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}\to z^n\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times U}$ and $P:\widehat{E}\otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{P}^1_z}}\iota^*\widehat{E}\to\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{P}^1_z}(-n,n)$ extend to a non-degenerate pairing $P:\widehat{{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}}\otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{P}^1_z\times U^0}}\iota^*\widehat{{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}}\to\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{P}^1_z\times U^0}(-n,n)$, where the latter sheaf is defined as in point 4. of proposition 3.9.*
6. *The residue connection*

$$\nabla^{res,\tau}:\widehat{{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}}/\tau\cdot\widehat{{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}}\longrightarrow\widehat{{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}}/\tau\cdot\widehat{{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}}\otimes\Omega^1_{\{\infty\}\times U^0}(\log(\{\infty\}\times Z)).$$

   has trivial monodromy around $\{\infty\}\times Z$ and any element of $F\subset H^0(\mathbb{P}^1_z\times U^0,\widehat{{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}})$ is horizontal for ∇.

Proof. Recall that $\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}$ is the restriction of ${}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}$ to $\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times U$. The strategy of the proof is to show that there is a holomorphic bundle $\widehat{\mathcal{QM}}_{\widetilde{A}}$ on $(\mathbb{P}^1_z\backslash\{0\})\times B$ (where B is the analytic neighborhood of $0\in\mathbb{C}^r$ which was defined in lemma 3.5) which is an extension of $(\mathcal{QM}^{an}_{\widetilde{A}})_{|\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times B}$ over $z=\infty$ with a logarithmic pole along $\widehat{\mathcal{Z}}^{an}\cap(\mathbb{P}^1_z\times B)$ and such that the bundle obtained by gluing this extension to ${}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}$ is a family of trivial $\mathbb{P}^1_z$-bundles, possibly after restricting to some open subset $\mathbb{P}^1_z\times U^0$ of $\mathbb{P}^1_z\times B$.
A logarithmic extension of $(\mathcal{QM}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}})^{an}_{|\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times(B\cap S^{an}_2)}$ over $\widehat{\mathcal{Z}}^{an}\cap(\mathbb{P}^1_z\times B)$ is given by a $\mathbb{Z}^{r+1}$-filtration on the local system $\mathcal{L}=(\mathcal{QM}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}})^{an,\nabla}$ which is split iff the extension is locally free (see [Her02, lemma 8.14]). In our situation, the bundle $\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}$ already yields a logarithmic extension over $\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times Z$ and we are

seeking a bundle $\widehat{\mathcal{QM}}_{\widetilde{A}} \to (\mathbb{P}^1_z \backslash \{0\}) \times B$ restricting to $\mathcal{QM}^{an}_{\widetilde{A}}$ on $\mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times B$. Moreover, the $\mathbb{Z}^r$-filtration $P_{\underline{\bullet}}$ corresponding to $\mathcal{QM}^{an}_{\widetilde{A}}$ is trivial, as this bundle is a Deligne extension due to lemma 3.8, 4. It follows that if we choose an extra single filtration $F_\bullet$ on $\mathcal{L}$ (this will be the one which define the extension $\widehat{\mathcal{QM}}_{\widetilde{A}}$ over $\{z = \infty\}$), then the corresponding $\mathbb{Z}^{r+1}$-filtration $\widetilde{P}_{\underline{\bullet}} := (F_\bullet, P_{\underline{\bullet}})$ will automatically be split. Write L^∞ for the space $\psi_\tau(\psi_{q_1}(\dots(\psi_{q_r}(j_!\mathcal{L})\dots)))$, where $j : \mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times (U\backslash Z)^{an} \hookrightarrow (\mathbb{P}^1_z\backslash\{0\}) \times U^{an}$ i.e., L^∞ is the space of multivalued flat sections of $\mathcal{QM}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$. The basic fact used in order to construct $F_\bullet$ is that we have $L^\infty = \psi_\tau j_{\tau,!}\left((\mathcal{QM}^{an}_{\widetilde{A}})^{\nabla^{res,\underline{q}}}_{|\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times\{\underline{0}\}}\right)$. This is again due to lemma 3.8, 4. More precisely, we have already seen that $V_{\mathbf{0}}\mathcal{QM}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}} = \mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}$, i.e., $\mathrm{gr}^V_{\mathbf{0}}(\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}) = (\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})_{|\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times\{\underline{0}\}} = E_{|\mathbb{C}^*_\tau}$, where $V_{\underline{\bullet}}$ is the canonical V-filtration on $\mathcal{QM}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$ along the normal crossing divisor Z, and then the statement follows from the comparison theorem for nearby cycles.

Now we have already constructed an extension of $(\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})_{|\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times\{\underline{0}\}}$ to $(\mathbb{P}^1_z\backslash\{0\}) \times \{\underline{0}\}$: namely, the chart at $z = \infty$ of the bundle $\widehat{E}$ from proposition 3.9, and we have seen in point 3 of this proposition that it is encoded by a filtration $F_\bullet$ on $\psi_\tau j_{\tau,!}\left((\mathcal{QM}^{an}_{\widetilde{A}})^{\nabla^{res,\underline{q}}}_{|\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times\{\underline{0}\}}\right)$. Hence we obtain a filtration $F_\bullet$ on L^∞ that we are looking for. As explained above, this yields a split $\mathbb{Z}^{r+1}$-filtration $\widetilde{P}_{\underline{\bullet}}$ giving rise to a bundle $\widehat{\mathcal{QM}}_{\widetilde{A}} \to \left((\mathbb{P}^1_z\backslash\{0\}) \times B\right)$ with logarithmic poles along $\widehat{\mathcal{Z}}^{an} \cap (\mathbb{P}^1_z \times B)$, and by construction this bundle restricts to $\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}$ on $\mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times B$ and to $\widehat{E}_{|(\mathbb{P}^1_z\backslash\{0\})\times\{\underline{0}\}}$ on $(\mathbb{P}^1_z\backslash\{0\}) \times \{\underline{0}\}$. Hence we can glue $\widehat{\mathcal{QM}}_{\widetilde{A}}$ and ${}_0\mathcal{QM}^{an}_{\widetilde{A}}$ on $\mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times B$ to a holomorphic $\mathbb{P}^1_z \times B$-bundle. Its restriction to $\mathbb{P}^1_z \times \{\underline{0}\}$ is trivial, namely, it is the bundle $\widehat{E}$ constructed in proposition 3.9. As triviality is an open condition, there exists an open subset (with respect to the analytic topology) $U^0 \subset B$ such that the restriction of this bundle to $\mathbb{P}^1_z \times U^0$, which we call ${}_0\widehat{\mathcal{QM}}_{\widetilde{A}}$, is fibrewise trivial, i.e., satisfies ${}_0\widehat{\mathcal{QM}}_{\widetilde{A}} = p^*p_*{}_0\widehat{\mathcal{QM}}_{\widetilde{A}}$. This shows the points 1. to 4.

Concerning the statement on the pairing, notice that the flat pairing P defined on L^∞ gives rise to a pairing on $\psi_\tau j_{\tau,!}\left((\mathcal{QM}^{an}_{\widetilde{A}})^{\nabla^{res,\underline{q}}}_{|\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times\{\underline{0}\}}\right)$. Then the pole order property of P on $\widehat{E}$ at $z = \infty$ can be encoded by an orthogonality property of the filtration $F_\bullet$ with respect to that pairing (the one defined on $\psi_\tau j_{\tau,!}\left((\mathcal{QM}^{an}_{\widetilde{A}})^{\nabla^{res,\underline{q}}}_{|\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times\{\underline{0}\}}\right)$) see, e.g., [Her03, theorem 7.17 and definition 7.18]. Hence the very same property must hold for P and $F_\bullet$, seen as defined on L^∞, so that we conclude that we obtain $P : {}_0\widehat{\mathcal{QM}}_{\widetilde{A}} \otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{P}^1_z\times U^0}} \iota^*{}_0\widehat{\mathcal{QM}}_{\widetilde{A}} \to \mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{P}^1_z\times U^0}(-n, n)$, as required.

Finally, let us show the last statement: It follows from the correspondence between monodromy invariant filtrations and logarithmic poles used above that the residue connection $\nabla^{res,\tau}$ along $z = \infty$ on ${}_0\widehat{\mathcal{QM}}_{\widetilde{A}}/z^{-1}{}_0\widehat{\mathcal{QM}}_{\widetilde{A}}$ has trivial monodromy around Z if for any $a = 1, \dots, r$, the nilpotent part N_a of the monodromy of ∇ on the local system $(\mathcal{QM}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}})^\nabla$ kills $\mathrm{gr}^F_\bullet$, i.e., $N_aF_\bullet \subset F_{\bullet-1}$. Now by the above identification, we can see $F_\bullet$ as defined on $\psi_\tau j_{\tau,!}\left((\mathcal{QM}^{an}_{\widetilde{A}})^{\nabla^{res,\underline{q}}}_{|\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times\{\underline{0}\}}\right)$, and then $N_aF_\bullet \subset F_{\bullet-1}$ has been shown in proposition 3.9, 3. It follows directly from the above construction that all elements of F, seen as global sections over $\mathbb{P}^1_z \times U^0$ are horizontal for $\nabla^{res,\tau}$. □

Remark: If the algebraic subset $\Delta_{S_2} = S_2\backslash S_2^0$, i.e., the subspace on which the Laurent polynomial $W(-, \underline{q}) : S_0 \to \mathbb{C}_t$ is degenerate, is a divisor, then additional monodromy phenomena may occur. For this reason, the bundle ${}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}$ cannot in general be extended as an algebraic bundle over a Zariski open subset of $\mathbb{P}^1 \times U$. Such an extension a priori can only be defined on some covering space of a Zariski open subset of $\mathbb{P}^1 \times U$. The choice of this covering space depends on the structure of the fundamental group of U, which is not a priori known. We therefore restrict ourselves to the construction of an analytic extension parameterized by the ball B. Notice however that if X_{Σ_A} is Fano, then ${}_0\widehat{\mathcal{QM}}_{\widetilde{A}}$ exists as an algebraic family of $\mathbb{P}^1_z$-bundles on some Zariski open subset of $\mathbb{C}^r$.

At this point it is convenient to introduce the so-called I-function of the toric variety X_{Σ_A}. We follow the definition of Givental (see [Giv98]), and relate this function to the hypergeometric module $\mathcal{QM}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$ discussed above.

Definition 3.11. *Define I resp. $\widetilde{I}$ to be the $H^*(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})$-valued formal power series*

$$I = e^{\delta/z} \cdot \sum_{\underline{l}\in\mathbb{L}} q^{\underline{l}} \cdot \prod_{i=1}^m \frac{\prod_{\nu=-\infty}^0 ([D_i] + \nu z)}{\prod_{\nu=-\infty}^{l_i} ([D_i] + \nu z)} \in H^*(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})[z][[q_1, \dots, q_r]][[z^{-1}, t_1, \dots, t_r]].$$

resp. $\widetilde{I} = z^{-\rho}\cdot z^{\mu}\cdot I$. *Here we have set* $q^{\underline{l}} = \prod_{a=1}^{r} q_a^{p_a(\underline{l})}$ *and* $(t_1,\dots,t_r)$ *are the coordinates on* $H^2(X_{\Sigma_A},\mathbb{C})$ *induced by the basis* $(p_1,\dots,p_r)$ *of* $\mathbb{L}^\vee$ *which were chosen at the beginning of subsection 3.1. Notice that* $\delta = \sum_{a=1}^{r} t_a p_a$ *is a cohomology class in* $H^2(X_{\Sigma_A},\mathbb{C})$. *Later we will set* $q_i = e^{t_i}$ *for* $i = 1,\dots,r$. *As before* $\rho = \sum_{i=1}^{m}[D_i] \in \mathbb{L}^\vee$ *is the anti-canonical class of* X_{Σ_A} *and we write* $\mu \in \mathrm{Aut}(H^*(X_{\Sigma_A},\mathbb{C}))$ *for the grading automorphism which take the value* $k\cdot c$ *on a homogeneous class* $c \in H^{2k}(X_{\Sigma_A},\mathbb{C})$.

We collect the main properties of the I-function that we will need in the sequel. Most of the statements of the next proposition are well-known, but rather scattered in the literature.

Proposition 3.12. *1. We have*

$$\widetilde{I} = \Gamma(TX_{\Sigma_A})\cdot e^{\delta}\cdot z^{-\rho}\cdot \sum_{\underline{l}\in\mathbb{L}} \frac{q^{\underline{l}}\cdot z^{-\bar{l}}}{\prod_{i=1}^{m}\Gamma(D_i + l_i + 1)}, \tag{14}$$

where $\Gamma(TX_{\Sigma_A}) := \prod_{i=1}^{m}\Gamma(1+D_i)$. *Moreover,*

$$e^{-\delta/z}\cdot I, z^{\rho}\cdot e^{-\delta}\cdot\widetilde{I} \in H^*(X_{\Sigma_A},\mathbb{C})[[q_1,\dots,q_r,z^{-1}]], \tag{15}$$

that is, these series are univalued and have no poles in $\{z=\infty\}\cup\bigcup_{a=1}^{r}\{q_a=0\}$.

2. I has the development

$$I = 1 + \gamma(q_1,\dots,q_r)\cdot z^{-1} + o(z^{-1})$$

where $\gamma = \delta + \gamma'(q_1,\dots,q_r)$ *lies in* $\delta + H^2(X_{\Sigma_A},\mathbb{C})[[q_1,\dots,q_r]]$. *If* X_{Σ_A} *is Fano, then* $\gamma' = 0$.

3. There is an open neighborhood S *of* $\underline{0}$ *in* $\mathbb{C}^{r,an}$ *such that both* $e^{-\delta/z}\cdot I$ *and* $z^{\rho}\cdot e^{-\delta}\cdot\widetilde{I}$ *are elements in* $H^*(X_{\Sigma_A},\mathbb{C})\otimes\mathcal{O}^{an}_{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times S^*}$, *where* $S^* := S\cap S_2^0$. *In particular, if we put* $\kappa := \underline{q}\cdot e^{\gamma'}$ *then* κ *lies in* $(\mathcal{O}_S^{an})^r$ *and defines a coordinate change on* S. *Notice that in the Fano case,* κ *is the identity, in general it is called the* ***mirror map****. It will reappear in theorem 4.7 and proposition 4.10.*

4. Write $\pi : (\widetilde{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times S^*})^{an}\to(\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times S^*)^{an}$ *for the universal cover, then for any linear function* $h\in(H^*(X_{\Sigma_A},\mathbb{C}))^\vee$, *we have*

$$h\circ\widetilde{I}\in\mathbb{H}^0\left((\widetilde{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times S^*})^{an},\pi^*\mathcal{S}ol^\bullet(\mathcal{QM}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}})\right) = H^0\left((\widetilde{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times S^*})^{an},\pi^*\mathcal{H}om_{\mathcal{D}_{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times S^*}}(\mathcal{QM}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}},\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times S^*})\right)$$

5. For all $h\in(H^*(X_{\Sigma_A},\mathbb{C}))^\vee$, *if* $h\circ\widetilde{I}=0$, *then* $h=0$, *in other words,* $\widetilde{I}$ *yields a fundamental system of solutions of* $(\mathcal{QM}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}})_{|\mathbb{C}^*_\tau\times S^*}$.

Proof. 1. From $z^{\mu}\cdot\delta/z = \delta\cdot z^{\mu}$ and $z^{\mu}\cdot D_i/z = D_i\cdot z^{\mu}$ we deduce

$$\begin{aligned} z^{-\rho}\cdot z^{\mu}\cdot I &= z^{-\rho}\cdot e^{\delta}\cdot\sum_{\underline{l}\in\mathbb{L}} q^{\underline{l}}\cdot\prod_{i=1}^{m}\frac{\prod_{\nu=-\infty}^{0} z\,([D_i]+\nu)}{\prod_{\nu=-\infty}^{l_i} z\,([D_i]+\nu)} \\ &= e^{\delta}\cdot z^{-\rho}\cdot\sum_{\underline{l}\in\mathbb{L}} q^{\underline{l}}\cdot\prod_{l_i\geq 0}\frac{\Gamma(D_i+1)}{\Gamma(D_i+1)\cdot\prod_{\nu=1}^{l_i} z\,(D_i+\nu)}\cdot\prod_{l_i<0}\frac{\Gamma(D_i+1)\cdot\prod_{\nu=l_i+1}^{0} z\cdot(D_i+\nu)}{\Gamma(D_i+1)} \\ &= e^{\delta}\cdot z^{-\rho}\cdot\prod_{i=1}^{m}\Gamma(D_i+1)\cdot\sum_{\underline{l}\in\mathbb{L}} q^{\underline{l}}\prod_{l_i\geq 0}\frac{1}{\Gamma(D_i+l_i+1)\cdot z^{l_i}}\cdot\prod_{l_i<0}\frac{z^{-l_i}}{\Gamma(D_i+l_i+1)}. \end{aligned}$$

The identity $\prod_{i=1}^{m}\Gamma(D_i+1) = \Gamma(TX_{\Sigma_A})$ yields

$$\widetilde{I} = \Gamma(TX_{\Sigma_A})\cdot e^{\delta}\cdot z^{-\rho}\cdot\sum_{\underline{l}\in\mathbb{L}}\frac{q^{\underline{l}}\cdot z^{-\bar{l}}}{\prod_{i=1}^{m}\Gamma(D_i+l_i+1)}$$

For the second point, notice first that

$$\widetilde{I} = \Gamma(TX_{\Sigma_A})\cdot e^{\delta}\cdot z^{-\rho}\cdot\sum_{\underline{l}\in\mathbb{L}\cap\mathrm{Eff}_{X_{\Sigma_A}}}\frac{q^{\underline{l}}\cdot z^{-\bar{l}}}{\prod_{i=1}^{m}\Gamma(D_i+l_i+1)},$$

where again $\mathrm{Eff}_{X_{\Sigma_A}} \subset \mathbb{L}_{\mathbb{R}}$ denotes the Mori cone of classes of effective curves in X_{Σ_A}. Indeed, we will see that for any $\underline{l}^0$ outside $\mathbb{L}_{\mathrm{eff}} = \mathbb{L} \cap \mathrm{Eff}_{X_{\Sigma_A}}$, the term $\frac{q^{\underline{l}^0} \cdot z^{-\bar{l}^0}}{\prod_{i=1}^m \Gamma(D_i + l_i^0 + 1)}$ vanishes in $H^*(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})$. Assume the contrary, and first notice that for $l_i^0 < 0$ the factor $\frac{1}{\Gamma(D_i + l_i^0 + 1)}$ is divisible by D_i. For $\frac{q^{\underline{l}^0} \cdot z^{-\bar{l}^0}}{\prod_{i=1}^m \Gamma(D_i + l_i^0 + 1)}$ to be non-zero, there must be a maximal cone σ^0 containing the set of all $\underline{a}_i$ such that $l_i^0 < 0$, as otherwise the term $\prod_{i: l_i^0 < 0} D_i$ which occurs as a factor in $\frac{q^{\underline{l}^0} \cdot z^{-\bar{l}^0}}{\prod_{i=1}^m \Gamma(D_i + l_i^0 + 1)}$ is zero in $H^*(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})$. We use again (see formula (11)) that $\mathrm{Eff}_{X_{\Sigma_A}} = \sum_{\sigma \in \Sigma_A(n)} C_\sigma$, where C_σ is the cone generated by elements $\underline{l} = (l_1, \ldots, l_m)$ with $l_i \geq 0$ whenever $\mathbb{R}_{\geq 0} \underline{a}_i$ is not a ray of σ. Thus $\underline{l}^0 \in C_{\sigma^0} \subset \mathrm{Eff}_{X_{\Sigma_A}}$, which shows the claim. Now remember from the proof of theorem 3.7 that for all $\underline{l} \in \mathbb{L}_{\mathrm{eff}}$ we have $\bar{l} \geq 0$ as X_{Σ_A} is weak Fano, hence, $z^{-\bar{l}}$ has no poles at $z = \infty$. Moreover, by the same argument $p_a(\underline{l})$ is non-negative for $\underline{l} \in \mathbb{L}_{\mathrm{eff}}$, which gives that $q^{\underline{l}}$ has no poles along $\cup_{a=1}^r \{q_a = 0\}$. Hence we obtain $e^{-\delta/z} \cdot I, z^\rho \cdot e^{-\delta} \cdot \widetilde{I} \in H^*(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})[[q_1, \ldots, q_r, z^{-1}]]$.

2. After what has been said before, it is evident that the I-function can be written as

$$I = e^{\delta/z} \cdot \sum_{\underline{l} \in \mathbb{L}_{\mathrm{eff}}} q^{\underline{l}} \cdot z^{-\bar{l}} \cdot \prod_{i=1}^m \frac{\prod_{\nu=-\infty}^0 \left(\frac{[D_i]}{z} + \nu\right)}{\prod_{\nu=-\infty}^{l_i} \left(\frac{[D_i]}{z} + \nu\right)}.$$

Let us calculate the first terms in the z^{-1}-development of this expression: The constant term can only get contributions from elements $\underline{l} \in \mathbb{L}_{\mathrm{eff}}$ with $\bar{l} = 0$. The zero relation $\underline{l} = 0$ gives the cohomology class 1, on the other hand, for any $\underline{l} \neq 0$ with $\bar{l} = 0$, there must be at least one $i \in \{1, \ldots, m\}$ with $l_i < 0$, and then constant coefficient in the product $\frac{\prod_{\nu=-\infty}^0 \left(\frac{[D_i]}{z} + \nu\right)}{\prod_{\nu=-\infty}^{l_i} \left(\frac{[D_i]}{z} + \nu\right)}$ gets a factor $\nu = 0$, i.e., is zero. By a similar argument, the coefficient γ of the z^{-1}-term cannot have a $H^0(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})$-component. One also sees immediately that γ has no components in $H^{>2}(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})$. Hence we are left to show that $\gamma(q_1, \ldots, q_r) = \delta + \gamma'(q_1, \ldots, q_r)$. We have

$$I = \left(1 + \delta/z + o(z^{-1})\right) \cdot \sum_{\underline{l} \in \mathbb{L}_{\mathrm{eff}}} q^{\underline{l}} \cdot z^{-\bar{l}} \cdot \prod_{i=1}^m \frac{\prod_{\nu=-\infty}^0 \left(\frac{[D_i]}{z} + \nu\right)}{\prod_{\nu=-\infty}^{l_i} \left(\frac{[D_i]}{z} + \nu\right)}.$$

For the coefficient γ, we have a contribution from the δ/z-term in the first factor, and if X_{Σ_A} is Fano, this is the only term as then $\bar{l} > 0$ for all $\underline{l} \in \mathbb{L}_{\mathrm{eff}} \backslash \{0\}$. In the weak Fano case, any $\underline{l} \in \mathbb{L}_{\mathrm{eff}} \backslash \{0\}$ with $\bar{l} = 0$ give some extra contribution from the $[D_i]/z$-terms, but this part is multiplied by $q^{\underline{l}}$, i.e., a univalued function in $q_1, \ldots, q_r$.

3. As a first step, we show that there is a constant $L > 0$ such that for any $x = (x_1, \ldots, x_m) \in \mathbb{C}^m$, the expression

$$\sum_{\underline{l} \in \mathbb{L}_{\mathrm{eff}}} \frac{q^{\underline{l}} \cdot z^{-\bar{l}}}{\prod_{i=1}^m \Gamma(x_i + l_i + 1)} = \sum_{\underline{l} \in \mathbb{L}_{\mathrm{eff}}} z^{-\bar{l}} \frac{\prod_{a=1}^r q_a^{p_a(\underline{l})}}{\prod_{i=1}^m \Gamma(x_i + l_i + 1)}$$

is convergent on $\{(z, q_1, \ldots, q_r) \mid |z| \geq 1, |q_a| \leq L\} \cap \mathbb{C}_\tau^* \times S_2^0$. Using [BH06, Lemma A.4] we have

$$\left| z^{-\bar{l}} \frac{\prod_{a=1}^r q_a^{p_a(\underline{l})}}{\prod_{i=1}^m \Gamma(x_i + l_i + 1)} \right| \leq A(x)(4m)^{||\underline{l}||} \cdot e^{-\bar{l} \cdot \log|z| + \sum_{a=1}^r p_a(\underline{l}) \cdot \log|q_a|}$$

Let $\epsilon > 0$, the series is absolutely and uniformly convergent if

$$||\underline{l}|| \cdot \log(4m) - \bar{l} \cdot \log|z| + \sum_{a=1}^r p_a(\underline{l}) \cdot \log|q_a| \leq -\epsilon ||\underline{l}|| \tag{16}$$

for all $\underline{l} \in \mathbb{L}_{\mathrm{eff}}$. This gives the condition

$$\bar{l} \cdot \log|z| + \sum_{a=1}^r p_a(\underline{l}) \cdot (-\log|q_a|) \geq (\epsilon + \log(4m)) \cdot ||\underline{l}||$$

Let $||M||$ be the norm of the matrix (m_{ia}). For $|z| \geq 1$ and $\underline{q} \in S_2^0$ we have

$$\bar{l} \cdot \log|z| + \sum_{a=1}^{r} p_a(\underline{l}) \cdot (-\log|q_a|) \geq \sum_{a=1}^{r} p_a(\underline{l}) \cdot (-\log|q_a|)$$
$$\geq \sum_{a=1}^{r} p_a(\underline{l}) \cdot \min_{a=1,\ldots,r}(-\log|q_a|) \geq \frac{1}{||M||} \cdot ||\underline{l}|| \cdot \min_{a=1,\ldots,r}(-\log|q_a|)$$

where we have used $\sum_{a=1}^{r} m_{ia} p_a(\underline{l}) = l_i$ and $p_a(\underline{l}) \geq 0$ for $\underline{l} \in \mathbb{L}_{\text{eff}}$. Thus condition (16) is satisfied for

$$\max_{a=1,\ldots r} |q_a| \leq e^{-||M||(\epsilon + log(4m))} =: L$$

This shows convergence of $\sum_{\underline{l} \in \mathbb{L}_{\text{eff}}} \frac{q^{\underline{l}} \cdot z^{-\bar{l}}}{\prod_{i=1}^{m} \Gamma(x_i + l_i + 1)}$ on $\widetilde{S}^* := \{(z, q_1, \ldots, q_r) \mid |z| \geq 1, |q_a| \leq L\} \cap \mathbb{C}_\tau^* \times S_2^0$. From the nilpotency of the operators $D_i \cup \in End(H^*(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})$ we see that

$$\sum_{\underline{l} \in \mathbb{L}_{\text{eff}}} \frac{q^{\underline{l}} \cdot z^{-\bar{l}}}{\prod_{i=1}^{m} \Gamma(D_i + l_i + 1)} \in H^*(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C}) \otimes \mathcal{O}^{an}_{\widetilde{S}^*}.$$

For the readers convenience, we recall next how to derive the identities

$$\begin{aligned} \widetilde{\Box}_{\underline{l}}(\widetilde{I}) &= 0 \qquad \forall \underline{l} \in \mathbb{L} \\ \left(z\partial_z + \textstyle\sum_{a=1}^{r} \rho(p_a^\vee) q_a \partial_{q_a}\right)(\widetilde{I}) &= 0. \end{aligned} \tag{17}$$

Write $\widetilde{\Box}_{\underline{l}^0} := \widetilde{\Box}^-_{\underline{l}^0} - \widetilde{\Box}^+_{\underline{l}^0}$ where

$$\widetilde{\Box}^-_{\underline{l}^0} := \prod_{a:p_a(\underline{l}^0)>0} q_a^{p_a(\underline{l}^0)} \prod_{i:l_i^0<0} \prod_{\nu=0}^{-l_i^0-1} (\textstyle\sum_{a=1}^{r} m_{ia} z q_a \partial_{q_a} - \nu z)$$

$$\widetilde{\Box}^+_{\underline{l}^0} := \prod_{a:p_a(\underline{l}^0)<0} q_a^{-p_a(\underline{l}^0)} \prod_{i:l_i^0>0} \prod_{\nu=0}^{l_i^0-1} (\textstyle\sum_{a=1}^{r} m_{ia} z q_a \partial_{q_a} - \nu z)$$

Using the fact that $z q_a \partial_{q_a} \widetilde{I} = z(p_a + p_a(\underline{l})) \cdot \widetilde{I}$ we get

$$\begin{aligned} \widetilde{\Box}^-_{\underline{l}^0} \widetilde{I} &= \Gamma(TX_{\Sigma_A}) \cdot e^{\delta} \cdot z^{-\rho} \cdot \sum_{\underline{l} \in \mathbb{L}} \left(\prod_{a:p_a(\underline{l}^0)>0} q_a^{p_a(\underline{l}^0)} \prod_{i:l_i^0<0} z^{-l_i^0} \prod_{\nu=l_i^0+1}^{0} (D_i + l_i + \nu) \right) \frac{\prod_{a=1}^{r} q_a^{p_a(\underline{l})} \cdot z^{-\bar{l}}}{\prod_i \Gamma(D_i + l_i + 1)} \\ &= \Gamma(TX_{\Sigma_A}) \cdot e^{\delta} \cdot z^{-\rho} \cdot \sum_{\underline{l} \in \mathbb{L}} \frac{\prod_{a:p_a(\underline{l})>0} q_a^{p_a(\underline{l}+\underline{l}^0)} \cdot \prod_{a:p_a(\underline{l})<0} q_a^{p_a(\underline{l})} \cdot z^{-\bar{l} - \sum_{i:l_i^0<0} l_i^0}}{\prod_{i:l_i^0<0} \Gamma(D_i + l_i + l_i^0 + 1) \cdot \prod_{i:l_i \geq 0} \Gamma(D_i + l_i + 1)} \\ &= \Gamma(TX_{\Sigma_A}) \cdot e^{\delta} \cdot z^{-\rho} \cdot \sum_{\underline{l} \in \mathbb{L}} \frac{\prod_{a:p_a(\underline{l})>0} q_a^{p_a(\underline{l})} \cdot \prod_{a:p_a(\underline{l})<0} q_a^{p_a(\underline{l}-\underline{l}^0)} \cdot z^{-\bar{l} + \sum_{i:l_i^0>0} l_i^0}}{\prod_{i:l_i^0<0} \Gamma(D_i + l_i + 1) \cdot \prod_{i:l_i \geq 0} \Gamma(D_i + l_i - l_i^0 + 1)} \\ &= \Gamma(TX_{\Sigma_A}) \cdot e^{\delta} \cdot z^{-\rho} \cdot \sum_{\underline{l} \in \mathbb{L}} \left(\prod_{a:p_a(\underline{l}^0)<0} q_a^{p_a(\underline{l}^0)} \prod_{i:l_i^0>0} z^{l_i^0} \prod_{\nu=1-l_i^0}^{0} (D_i + l_i + \nu) \right) \frac{\prod_{a=1}^{r} q_a^{p_a(\underline{l})} \cdot z^{-\bar{l}}}{\prod_i \Gamma(D_i + l_i + 1)} \\ &= \widetilde{\Box}^+_{\underline{l}^0} \widetilde{I} \end{aligned} \tag{18}$$

which shows $\widetilde{\Box}_{\underline{l}}(\widetilde{I}) = 0$. The second one of the equations (17) follows from

$$\left(z\partial_z + \sum_{a=1}^{r} \rho(p_a^\vee) q_a \partial_a \right) \widetilde{I} = \left((-\rho - \bar{l}) + \sum_{a=1}^{r} \rho(p_a^\vee)(p_a + p_a(\underline{l})) \right) \widetilde{I} = 0$$

Now we conclude by a classical argument from the theory of ordinary differential equations (see, e.g., [CL55, Theorem 3.1]): Fix $\underline{q}^0 \in S_2^0$ with $|q_a^0| < L$, then $\widetilde{I}(z^{-1}, \underline{q}^0)$ satisfies a system of differential equations in z^{-1} with a regular singularity at $z^{-1} = 0$. Hence $\widetilde{I}(z^{-1}, \underline{q}^0)$ is a multivalued analytic function on all of $\mathbb{C}_\tau^* \times \{\underline{q}_0\}$, that is, $\widetilde{I}$ is (multivalued) analytic in $\mathbb{C}_\tau^* \times S^*$, with $S = \{\underline{q} \in \mathbb{C}^r \,|\, |q_a| < L\}$, this implies the statement on $e^{-\delta/z} \cdot I$ and $z^\rho \cdot e^{-\delta} \cdot \widetilde{I}$ and obviously also the convergence of the coordinate change κ.

4. This is a direct consequence of the equations (17).

5. We follow the argument in [BH06, proposition 2.19]. Let $h \in (H^*(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C}))^\vee \backslash \{0\}$ be given, and let $c = p_1^{k_1} \cdot \ldots \cdot p_r^{k_r} \in H^*(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})$ be a monomial cohomology class of maximal degree such that $h(c) \neq 0$. Consider $\widetilde{I}$ as a multivalued section of the trivial bundle $H^*(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C}) \times (\mathbb{C}_\tau^* \times S^*) \twoheadrightarrow \mathbb{C}_\tau^* \times S^*$, then as $e^{-\delta} \cdot \widetilde{I}$ is univalued, the monodromy operator M_a corresponding to a loop around $q_a = 0$ sends $\widetilde{I}$ to $e^{2\pi i p_a} \cdot \widetilde{I}$. Hence we have
$$\left(\log(M_1)^{k_1} \circ \ldots \circ \log(M_r)^{k_r}\right) h(\widetilde{I}) = h((2\pi i)^r \cdot p_1^{k_1} \cdot \ldots \cdot p_r^{kr} \cdot \widetilde{I}),$$
and it suffices to show that the right hand side of this equation is not the zero function as then $h(\widetilde{I})$ itself cannot be identically zero. We have
$$h(p_1^{k_1} \cdot \ldots \cdot p_r^{kr} \cdot \widetilde{I}) = \sum_{l \in \mathbb{L}_{\text{eff}}} q^{\underline{l}} \cdot z^{-\bar{l}} \cdot h\left(p_1^{k_1} \cdot \ldots \cdot p_r^{k_r} \cdot \frac{\Gamma(TX_{\Sigma_A}) \cdot e^\delta}{\prod_{i=1}^m \Gamma(D_i + l_i + 1)} \cdot z^{-\rho}\right)$$
The contribution of $\underline{l} = (0, \ldots, 0) \in \mathbb{L}_{\text{eff}}$ is
$$\begin{aligned} h\left(p_1^{k_1} \cdot \ldots \cdot p_r^{k_r} \cdot \frac{\Gamma(TX_{\Sigma_A}) \cdot}{\prod_{i=1}^m \Gamma(D_i + 1)} \cdot e^\delta \cdot z^{-\rho}\right) &= h\left(p_1^{k_1} \cdot \ldots \cdot p_r^{k_r} \cdot e^\delta \cdot z^{-\rho}\right) \\ &= h\left(p_1^{k_1} \cdot \ldots \cdot p_r^{k_r} \cdot (1 + \widetilde{c})\right). \end{aligned}$$
where $\widetilde{c} \in H^{>0}(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})[\log(z), \log(q_1), \ldots, \log(q_r)]$. As h is zero on any cohomology class of degree strictly bigger than $p_1^{k_1} \cdot \ldots \cdot p_r^{k_r}$, we get $h\left(p_1^{k_1} \cdot \ldots \cdot p_r^{k_r} \cdot (1 + \widetilde{c})\right) \neq 0$. On the other hand, this term cannot be killed by a contribution from any $\underline{l} \in \mathbb{L}_{\text{eff}} \backslash \{0\}$, as for such an $\underline{l}$, $e^{\delta(\underline{l})}$ will have positive degree.

□

As an easy consequence, we obtain the following interpretation of the I- resp. the $\widetilde{I}$-function.

Corollary 3.13. *For any homogeneous basis $T_0, T_1, \ldots, T_s$ of $H^*(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})$, write $\widetilde{I} = \sum_{t=0}^s \widetilde{I}_t \cdot T_t$, so that $\widetilde{I}_t \in \mathbb{H}^0\left((\widetilde{\mathbb{C}_\tau^* \times S^*})^{an}, \pi^* \mathcal{S}ol^\bullet(\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc})\right)$ by proposition 3.12, 3. Moreover, $(\widetilde{I}_0, \ldots, \widetilde{I}_s)$ is a basis of $\mathbb{H}^0\left((\widetilde{\mathbb{C}_\tau^* \times S^*})^{an}, \pi^* \mathcal{S}ol^\bullet(\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc})\right)$ by proposition 3.12, 4. Using the natural duality*
$$\begin{aligned} \mathbb{H}^0\left((\widetilde{\mathbb{C}_\tau^* \times S^*})^{an}, \pi^* \mathcal{S}ol^\bullet(\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc})\right) &\overset{!}{=} \left(\mathbb{H}^0\left((\widetilde{\mathbb{C}_\tau^* \times S^*})^{an}, \pi^* DR^\bullet(\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc})\right)\right)^\vee \\ &= H^0\left((\widetilde{\mathbb{C}_\tau^* \times S^*})^{an}, \pi^* \mathcal{H}om_{\mathcal{D}_{\mathbb{C}_\tau^* \times S^*}}(\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_\tau^* \times S^*}, \mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc})\right)^\vee, \end{aligned}$$
let $(f_0, \ldots, f_s) \in \left(\mathbb{H}^0\left((\widetilde{\mathbb{C}_\tau^* \times S^*})^{an}, \pi^* DR^\bullet(\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc})\right)\right)^{s+1}$ be the dual basis, then we have
$$\mathrm{id} = \sum_{t=0}^s f_t \circ \widetilde{I}_t \in H^0\left((\mathbb{C}_\tau^* \times S^*)^{an}, \mathcal{E}nd_{\mathcal{D}_{(\mathbb{C}_\tau^* \times S^*)^{an}}}(\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc})\right).$$
In particular, seeing $\widetilde{I}_t$ (or, more precisely $\widetilde{I}_t(1)$) as a multivalued function in $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_\tau^* \times S^*}$, we obtain a representation
$$1 = \sum_{t=0}^s \widetilde{I}_t(z^{-1}, q_1, \ldots, q_r) \cdot f_t \tag{19}$$
of the element $1 \in \mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc}$, where f_t are multivalued sections of the local system $((\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc})^{an}_{|\mathbb{C}_\tau^* \times S^*})^\nabla$.

3.3 Logarithmic Frobenius structures

We derive in this subsection the existence of a Frobenius manifold with logarithmic poles associated to the Landau-Ginzburg model of X_{Σ_A}. This extends, for the given class of functions, the construction from [DS03], in the sense that we obtain a family of germs of Frobenius manifolds along the space U^0 from the last subsection, with a logarithmic degeneration behavior at the divisor Z. For the readers convenience, we first recall briefly the notion of a Frobenius structure with logarithmic poles, and one of the main result from [Rei09], which produces such structures starting from a set of initial data with specific properties. In contrast to the earlier parts of the paper, all objects in this subsection are analytic, unless otherwise stated.

Definition-Lemma 3.14. *Let M be a complex manifold of dimension bigger or equal to one, and $Z \subset M$ be a simple normal crossing divisor.*

1. *Suppose that $(M\backslash Z, \circ, g, e, E)$ is a Frobenius manifold. Then we say that it has a logarithmic pole along Z (or that $(M, Z, \circ, g, e, E)$ is a logarithmic Frobenius manifold for short) if $\circ \in \Omega^1_M(\log Z)^{\otimes 2} \otimes \Theta_M(\log Z)$, $g \in \Omega^1_M(\log Z)^{\otimes 2}$, $E, e \in \Theta(\log Z)$ and if g is non-degenerate on $\Theta_M(\log Z)$.*

2. *A* log-trTLEP(n)*-structure on M is a holomorphic vector bundle $\mathcal{H} \to \mathbb{P}^1_z \times M$ such that $p^*p_*\mathcal{H} = \mathcal{H}$ (where $p : \mathbb{P}^1_z \times M \twoheadrightarrow M$ is the projection) which is equipped with an integrable connection ∇ with a pole of type 1 along $\{0\} \times M$ and a logarithmic pole along $(\mathbb{P}^1_z \times Z) \cup (\{\infty\} \times M)$ and a flat, $(-1)^n$-symmetric, non-degenerate pairing $P : \mathcal{H} \otimes \iota^*\mathcal{H} \to \mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{P}^1_z \times M}(-n, n)$.*

3. *Any logarithmic Frobenius manifold gives rise to a* log-trTLEP(n)*-structures on M, basically by setting $\mathcal{H} := p^*\Theta(\log Z)$, $\nabla := \nabla^{LC} - \frac{1}{z} \circ + \left(\frac{\mathcal{U}}{z} - \mathcal{V}\right) \frac{dz}{z}$, where ∇^{LC} is the Levi-Civita connection of g on $\Theta(\log Z)$, $\mathcal{U} := E\circ \in \mathcal{E}nd(\Theta(\log Z))$ and $\mathcal{V} := \nabla^{LC}_\bullet E - \mathrm{Id} \in \mathcal{E}nd(\Theta(\log Z))$ (see [Rei09, proposition 1.7 and proposition 1.10] for more details).*

Under certain conditions, a given log-trTLEP(n)-structure can be unfolded to a logarithmic Frobenius manifold. This is summarized in the following theorem which we extract from [Rei09, theorem 1.12], notice that a non-logarithmic version of it was shown in [HM04], and goes back to earlier work of Dubrovin and Malgrange (see the references in [HM04]).

Theorem 3.15. *Let $(N, 0)$ be a germ of a complex manifold and $(Z, 0) \subset (N, 0)$ a normal crossing divisor. Let $(\mathcal{H}, 0)$ be a germ of a* log-trTLEP(n)*-structure on N. Suppose moreover that there is a global section $\xi \in H^0(\mathbb{P}^1 \times N, \mathcal{H})$ whose restriction to $\{\infty\} \times N$ is horizontal for the residue connection $\nabla^{res,\tau} : \mathcal{H}/\tau\mathcal{H} \to \mathcal{H}/\tau\mathcal{H} \otimes \Omega^1_{\{\infty\}\times N}(\log(\{\infty\} \times Z))$ and which satisfies the following three conditions*

1. *The map from $\Theta(\log Z)_{|\underline{0}} \to p_*\mathcal{H}_{|\underline{0}}$ induced by the Higgs field $[z\nabla_\bullet](\xi) : \Theta(\log Z) \to p_*\mathcal{H}$ is injective* (injectivity condition (IC))*,*

2. *The vector space $p_*\mathcal{H}_{|\underline{0}}$ is generated by $\xi_{|(0,\underline{0})}$ and its images under iteration of the elements of $End(p_*\mathcal{H}_{|\underline{0}})$ induced by $\mathcal{U}$ and by $[z\nabla_X] \in$ for any $X \in \Theta(\log Z)$* (generation condition (GC))*,*

3. *ξ is an eigenvector for the residue endomorphism $\mathcal{V} \in \mathcal{E}nd_{\mathcal{O}_{\{\infty\}\times N}}(\mathcal{H}/z^{-1}\mathcal{H})$* (eigenvector condition (EC))*.*

Then there exists a germ of a logarithmic Frobenius manifold $(M, \widetilde{Z})$, which is unique up to canonical isomorphism, a unique embedding $i : N \hookrightarrow M$ with $i(M) \cap \widetilde{Z} = i(Z)$ and a unique isomorphism $\mathcal{H} \to (\mathrm{id}_{\mathbb{P}^1_z} \times i)^* p^* \Theta_M(\log \widetilde{Z})$ of log-trTLEP(n)*-structures.*

Using proposition 3.10, we show now how to associate a logarithmic Frobenius manifold to the Landau-Ginzburg model (W, q) of the toric manifold X_{Σ_A}.

Theorem 3.16. *1. Let X_{Σ_A} be a smooth toric weak Fano manifold, defined by a fan Σ_A. Let $(W, q) : S_1 \to \mathbb{C}_t \times S_2$ be the Landau-Ginzburg model of X_{Σ_A} and let $q_1, \ldots, q_r$ be the coordinates on S_2 defined by the choice of a nef basis $p_1, \ldots, p_r$ of $\mathbb{L}^\vee$. Consider the tuple $(\widehat{{}_0\mathcal{QM}}_{\widetilde{A}}, \nabla, P)$ associated to (W, q) by proposition 3.10. Then the corresponding analytic object $(\widehat{{}_0\mathcal{QM}}_{\widetilde{A}}, \nabla, P)^{an}$ is a* log-trTLEP(n)*-structure on $U^{0,an}$.*

2. *There is a canonical Frobenius structure on* $(U^{0,an} \times \mathbb{C}^{\mu-r}, 0)$ *with a logarithmic pole along* $(Z \times \mathbb{C}^{\mu-r}, 0)$*, where, as before,* $Z = \bigcup_{a=1}^{r} \{q_a = 0\} \subset U^{0,an} \subset \mathbb{C}^r$*.*

Proof. 1. This follows directly from the properties of $\widehat{{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}}$, ∇ and P as described in proposition 3.10.

2. We apply theorem 3.15 to the germ $(N, 0) := (U^{0,an}, 0)$ and the germ of the log-trTLEP(n)-structure $(\widehat{{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}}, \nabla, P)^{an}$. Define the section ξ to be the class of 1 in $F \subset H^0(\mathbb{P}^1_z \times U^0, \widehat{{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}})$, recall that $F \cong H^0(\mathbb{P}^1 \times \{\underline{0}\}, (\widehat{\mathcal{QM}}_{\widetilde{A}})_{|\mathbb{P}^1_z \times \{\underline{0}\}})$ was defined as the subspace of $E \cong ({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})_{|\mathbb{C}_z \times \{\underline{0}\}}$ generated by monomials in $(zq_a\partial_{q_a})_{a=1,\dots,r}$. The $\nabla^{res,\tau}$-flatness of ξ follows from proposition 3.10, 6. Conditions (IC) and (GC) are a consequence of the identification of $({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})_{|(0,\underline{0})}$ with $(H^*(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C}), \cup)$ (lemma 3.8, 1.) and the fact that the latter algebra is "H^2-generated", i.e., from the description given by formula (10). More precisely, the action of the logarithmic Higgs fields $[zq_a\partial_{q_a}]$ on $H^0(\mathbb{P}^1_z, \widehat{E}) \cong F \cong ({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})_{(0,\underline{0})}$ correspond, under the isomorphism α from lemma 3.8 exactly to the multiplication with the divisors classes $D_a \in H^2(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})$ on $H^*(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})$, and H^2-generation implies that the images under iteration of these multiplications generate the whole vector space $({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})_{|(0,\underline{0})}$. Finally, condition (EC) follows from proposition 3.9, 2. Hence the conditions of theorem 3.15 are satisfied and yield the existence of a Frobenius structure on a germ $(N \times \mathbb{C}^{\mu-r}, 0)$, which is canonical in the sense that it does not depend on any further choice, and which is universal for chosen section ξ by the universality property of theorem 3.15.

□

Remark: It follows from conditions (GC) and (EC) that ξ is a primitive and homogeneous section in the sense of [DS03] (this notion goes back to the theory of "primitive forms" of K. Saito). In particular, for a representative $U^{0,an}$ of the germ $(U^{0,an}, 0)$ and any point $\underline{q} \in U^{0,an} \backslash Z$, the Frobenius structure from theorem 3.15, 2., is one of those constructed in loc.cit. It is a natural to ask the following

Question 3.17. *Is the (restriction of the) Frobenius structure from above to a small neighborhood of* $\underline{q} \in U^{0,an} \backslash Z$ *the canonical Frobenius structure of the map* $\widetilde{W}(-, \underline{q}) : S_0 \to \mathbb{C}_t$ *from [DS03] (see also [Dou09])?*

Notice that for $X_{\Sigma_A} = \mathbb{P}^n$, it follows from the computations done in [DS04] (which concern the more general case of weighted projective spaces), that this question can be answered in the affirmative.

4 The quantum $\mathcal{D}$-module and the mirror correspondence

We start this section by recalling for the readers convenience some well-known constructions from quantum cohomology of smooth projective varieties, mainly in order to fix the notations. In particular, we explain the so-called quantum $\mathcal{D}$-module (resp. the Givental connection) and the J-function. We next show that the quantum $\mathcal{D}$-module can be identified with the object $\widehat{{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}}$ constructed in the last section. This identification uses the famous $I = J$-theorem of Givental and can be seen as the essence of the mirror correspondence for smooth toric weak Fano varieties. As a consequence, using the results of subsection 3.3, we obtain a mirror correspondence as an isomorphism of logarithmic Frobenius manifolds.

4.1 Quantum cohomology and Givental connection

We review very briefly some well known constructions from quantum cohomology of smooth projective complex varieties and explain the the so-called quantum $\mathcal{D}$-module, also called Givental connection.

Definition-Lemma 4.1. *Let* X *be smooth and projective over* $\mathbb{C}$ *with* $\dim_{\mathbb{C}}(X) = n$*. Choose once and for all a homogeneous basis* $T_0, T_1, \dots, T_r, T_{r+1}, \dots, T_s$ *of* $H^{2*}(X, \mathbb{C})$*, where* $T_0 = 1 \in H^0(X, \mathbb{C})$*,* $T_1, \dots, T_r$ *are nef classes in* $H^2(X, \mathbb{Z})$ *(here and in what follows, we consider without mentioning only the torsion free parts of the integer cohomology groups) and* $T_i \in H^{2k}(X, \mathbb{C})$ *with* $k > 2$ *for all* $i > r$*. If* $X = X_{\Sigma_A}$ *is toric and weak Fano, then we suppose moreover that* $T_i = p_i$*, i.e, that the basis* $T_0, \dots, T_s$ *extends the basis of* $\mathbb{L}^\vee \cong H^2(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})$ *chosen at the beginning of section 3.1. We write* $t_0, \dots, t_s$ *for the coordinates induced on the space* $H^{2*}(X, \mathbb{C})$*. We denote by* $(-,-)$ *the Poincaré pairing on* $H^{2*}(X, \mathbb{C})$ *and by* $(T^k)_{k=0,\dots,s}$ *the dual basis with respect to* $(-,-)$*.*

1. *For any effective class $\beta \in H_2(X,\mathbb{Z})/Tors$ denote by $\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{0,n,\beta}(X)$ the Deligne-Mumford stack of stable maps $f : C \to X$ from rational nodal pointed curves C to X such that $f_*([C]) = [\beta]$. For any $i = 1,\dots,n$, let ω_π be the relative dualizing sheaf of the "forgetful" morphism $\pi : \overline{\mathcal{M}}_{0,n+1,\beta}(X) \to \overline{\mathcal{M}}_{0,n,\beta}(X)$ (i.e., the morphism forgetting the i-th point and stabilizing if necessary) which represents the universal family. Define a Cartier divisor $L_i := x_i^*(\omega_\pi)$ on $\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{0,n,\beta}(X)$, where $x_i : \overline{\mathcal{M}}_{0,n,\beta}(X) \to \overline{\mathcal{M}}_{0,n+1,\beta}(X)$ is the i-th marked point, and put $\psi_i = c_1(L_i)$.*

2. *For any tuple $\alpha_1,\dots,\alpha_n \in H^{2*}(X,\mathbb{C})$, let*

$$\langle \psi_1^{i_1}\alpha_1,\dots,\psi_n^{i_n}\alpha_n\rangle_{0,n,\beta} := \int_{[\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{0,n,\beta}(X)]^{virt}} \psi_1^{i_1} ev_1(\alpha_1)\cup\ldots\cup\psi_n^{i_n} ev_n(\alpha_n)$$

and put $\langle\alpha_1,\dots,\alpha_n\rangle_{0,n,\beta} := \langle\psi_1^0\alpha_1,\dots,\psi_n^0\alpha_n\rangle_{0,n,\beta}$. Here $ev_i : \overline{\mathcal{M}}_{0,n,\beta}(X) \to X$ is the i-th evaluation morphism $ev_i([C,f,(x_1,\dots,x_n)]) := f(x_i)$ and $[\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{0,n,\beta}(X)]^{virt}$ is the so-called virtual fundamental class of $\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{0,n,\beta}(X)$, which has dimension $\dim_{\mathbb{C}}(X) + \int_\beta c_1(X) + n - 3$. $\langle\alpha_1,\dots,\alpha_n\rangle_{0,n,\beta}$ is called a Gromov-Witten invariant and $\langle\psi_1^{i_1}\alpha_1,\dots,\psi_n^{i_n}\alpha_n\rangle_{0,n,\beta}$ is a Gromov-Witten invariant with gravitational descendent.

3. *Let $\alpha,\gamma,\tau \in H^{2*}(X,\mathbb{C})$ be given, write $\tau = \tau' + \delta$ where $\delta \in H^2(X,\mathbb{C})$ and $\tau' \in H^0(X,\mathbb{C}) \oplus H^{>2}(X,\mathbb{C})$. Define the* big quantum product *to be*

$$\begin{aligned}\alpha \circ_\tau \gamma :&= \sum_{\beta\in \mathrm{Eff}_X}\sum_{n,k\geq 0}\frac{1}{n!}\langle\alpha,\gamma,\underbrace{\tau,\dots,\tau}_{n-\text{times}},T_k\rangle_{0,n+3,\beta}T^kQ^\beta \\ &= \sum_{\beta\in \mathrm{Eff}_X}\sum_{n,k\geq 0}\frac{e^{\delta(\beta)}}{n!}\langle\alpha,\gamma,\underbrace{\tau',\dots,\tau'}_{n-\text{times}},T_k\rangle_{0,n+3,\beta}T^kQ^\beta \in H^{2*}(X,\mathbb{C})\otimes\mathbb{C}[[\underline{t}]][[\mathrm{Eff}_X]] \qquad (20)\end{aligned}$$

where Eff_X is the semigroup of effective classes in $H_2(X,\mathbb{Z})$, i.e., the intersection of $H_2(X,\mathbb{Z})$ with the Mori cone in $H_2(X,\mathbb{R})$. Notice that in order to obtain the last equality, we have used the divisor axiom for Gromov-Witten invariants, see, e.g., [CK99, section 7.3.1].

The Novikov ring $\mathbb{C}[[\mathrm{Eff}_X]]$ was introduced to split the contribution of the different $\beta \in \mathrm{Eff}_X$, as otherwise the formula above would not be a formal power series. However, if one knows the convergence of this power series, one can set $Q = 1$.

4. *Suppose that as before $\alpha,\gamma \in H^{2*}(X,\mathbb{C})$ and that $\delta \in H^2(X,\mathbb{C})$. Define the* small quantum product *by*

$$\alpha \star_\delta \gamma := \sum_{k=0}^{s}\sum_{\beta\in\mathrm{Eff}_X} e^{\delta(\beta)}\langle\alpha,\gamma,T_k\rangle_{0,3,\beta}T^kQ^\beta \in H^{2*}(X,\mathbb{C})\otimes\mathcal{O}^{an}_{H^2(X,\mathbb{C})}[[\mathrm{Eff}_X]].$$

As we have seen, the quantum product exists as defined only formally near the origin in $H^{2*}(X,\mathbb{C})$. However, we will need to consider the asymptotic behavior of the quantum product in another limit direction inside this cohomology space. For that purpose we will use the following

Theorem 4.2 ([Iri07, theorem 1.3])**.** *The quantum product for a projective smooth toric variety is convergent on a simply connected neighborhood W of*

$$\left\{\tau = \tau' + \delta \in H^{2*}(X,\mathbb{C}) \,|\, \Re(\delta(\beta)) < -M \ \ \forall\beta \in \mathrm{Eff}_X\backslash\{0\},\ \|\tau'\| < e^{-M}\right\}$$

for some $M \gg 0$, here $\|\cdot\|$ can be taken to be the standard hermitian norm on $H^{2*}(X,\mathbb{C})$ induced by the basis $T_0,\dots,T_s$.

If α and γ are seen as sections of the tangent bundle of the cohomology space, we also write $\alpha\circ\gamma$ for the quantum product, which is also a section of $TH^{2*}(X,\mathbb{C})$.
The next step is to define the Givental connection, also known as the quantum $\mathcal{D}$-module. For a smooth toric weak Fano manifold, this is the object that we will compare to the various hypergeometric differential systems constructed in the last section from the Landau-Ginzburg model of this variety.

Definition-Lemma 4.3. *1. Write $p : \mathbb{P}^1_z \times W \twoheadrightarrow W$ for the projection, and let $\mathcal{F}^{big} := p^*TW$ be the pull-back of the tangent bundle of W. Define a connection with a logarithmic pole along $\{\infty\} \times W$ and with pole of type 1 along $\{0\} \times W$ on $\mathcal{F}^{big}$ by putting for any $s \in H^0(\mathbb{P}^1_z \times W, \mathcal{F}^{big})$*

$$\begin{aligned} \nabla^{Giv}_{\partial_{t_k}} s &:= \nabla^{res,z^{-1}}_{\partial_{t_k}}(s) - \tfrac{1}{z} \cdot T_k \circ T_l \\ \nabla^{Giv}_{\partial_z} s &:= \tfrac{1}{z}\left(\tfrac{E \circ s}{z} + \mu(s)\right) \end{aligned} \tag{21}$$

where $\mu \in End_{\mathbb{C}}(H^{2*}(X, \mathbb{C}))$ is the grading operator already used in definition 3.11,

$$E := \sum_{i=0}^{s} \left(1 - \frac{\deg(T_i)}{2}\right) + \sum_{a=1}^{r} k_a \partial_{T_a}$$

is the so-called Euler field which is defined by $\sum_{a=1}^r k_a T_a = c_1(X)$ and where $\nabla^{res,z^{-1}}$ is the connection on TW defined by the affine structure on $H^{2*}(X, \mathbb{C})$. Notice that by its very definition, the residue connection of ∇^{Giv} along $z^{-1} = 0$ is $\nabla^{res,z^{-1}}$, whence its name. We have that $(\nabla^{Giv})^2 = 0$, and this integrability condition encodes many of the properties of the quantum product (most notably its associativity, which is expressed by a system of partial differential equations, known as Witten-Dijkgraaf-Verlinde-Verlinde equations). We sometimes use the dual Givental connection, which is defined by $\hat{\nabla}^{Giv} := \iota^* \nabla^{Giv}$, recall that $\iota(z, \underline{t}) = (-z, \underline{t})$.

2. Define the pairing

$$\begin{aligned} P : \mathcal{F}^{big} \otimes \iota^* \mathcal{F}^{big} &\longrightarrow \mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{P}^1_z \times W}(-n, n) \\ (a, b) &\longmapsto z^n (a(z), b(-z)) \end{aligned} \tag{22}$$

3. The tuple $(\mathcal{F}^{big}, \nabla^{Giv}, P)$ is a trTLEP(n)*-structure on W in the sense of [HM04, definition 4.1] (i.e., the non-logarithmic version of definition-lemma 3.14, 2.). We call it the quantum $\mathcal{D}$-module or Givental connection of $H^{2*}(X, \mathbb{C})$.*

4. Write $W' := \{\tau \in W \,|\, \tau' = 0\}$ and let $\mathcal{F} := p^*(TH^{2*}(X, \mathbb{C})_{|W'})$. We equip $\mathcal{F}$ with a connection and a pairing defined by formulas (21) and (22). Then $(\mathcal{F}, \nabla^{Giv}, P)$ is a trTLEP(n)*-structure on $W' \subset H^2(X, \mathbb{C})$, which we call the small quantum $\mathcal{D}$-module. We have $(\mathcal{F}, \nabla^{Giv}, P) = (\mathcal{F}^{big}, \nabla^{Giv}, P)_{|\mathbb{P}^1_z \times W'}$.*

Next we show that the small quantum $\mathcal{D}$-module can be considered in a natural way as a bundle over the partial compactification of the Kähler moduli space that we already encountered in the last section.

Lemma 4.4. *1. Consider the natural action of $2\pi i H^2(X, \mathbb{Z})$ on $H^{2*}(X, \mathbb{C})$ by translation. Then the set W is invariant under this action. Write V_0 for the quotient space, and $\pi : W \twoheadrightarrow V_0$ for the projection map. Then there is a* trTLEP(n)*-structure $(\mathcal{G}^{big}, \nabla^{Giv}, P)$ on V_0 such that $\pi^*(\mathcal{G}^{big}, \nabla^{Giv}, P) = (\mathcal{F}^{big}, \nabla^{Giv}, P)$. $(\mathcal{G}^{big}, \nabla^{Giv}, P)$ is also called quantum $\mathcal{D}$-module of X.*

2. The algebraic quotient of $H^2(X, \mathbb{C})$ by $2\pi i H^2(X, \mathbb{Z})$ is the torus Spec $\mathbb{C}[H^2(X, \mathbb{Z})]$*, which we call S_2 to be consistent with the notation of the previous section in case that X is toric weak Fano. Then the small quantum $\mathcal{D}$-module descends to $V_0' = S_2^{an} \cap V_0$, i.e, there is a vector bundle $\mathcal{G}$ on $\mathbb{P}^1_z \times V_0'$, a connection ∇^{Giv} and a pairing P such that $(\mathcal{G}, \nabla^{Giv}, P)$ is a* trTLEP(n)*-structure on V_0' and such that $\pi^*(\mathcal{G}, \nabla^{Giv}, P) = (\mathcal{F}, \nabla^{Giv}, P)$, where $\pi : W' \twoheadrightarrow V_0'$ is again the projection map. We also call $(\mathcal{G}, \nabla^{Giv}, P)$ the small quantum $\mathcal{D}$-module. Obviously, we have again that $(\mathcal{G}, \nabla^{Giv}, P) = (\mathcal{G}^{big}, \nabla^{Giv}, P)_{|\mathbb{P}^1_z \times V_0'}$.*

If X is Fano, then $(\mathcal{G}, \nabla^{Giv}, P)$ has an algebraic structure, i.e., it is defined as an algebraic bundle over $\mathbb{P}^1_z \times S_2$.

Proof. The first statement and the first part of the second one are immediate consequences of the divisor axiom already mentioned above. If X is Fano, then as $\int_\beta c_1(X) > 0$ for all $\beta \in \mathrm{Eff}_X$, for fixed n only finitely many Gromov-Witten invariants can be non-zero, this implies the algebraicity of $\mathcal{G}$. □

Corollary 4.5. *Using the choice of the nef basis $T_1, \dots, T_r$ of $H^2(X, \mathbb{Z})$ (consisting of the classes $p_1, \dots, p_r \in \mathbb{L}^\vee$ if $X = X_{\Sigma_A}$ is toric weak Fano), we obtain an embedding $H^2(X, \mathbb{C})/2\pi i H^2(X, \mathbb{Z}) \hookrightarrow \mathbb{C}^r$, with complement a normal crossing divisor $Z = \bigcup_{a=1}^r \{q_a = 0\}$, if $q_a = e^{t_a}$ for $a = 1, \dots, r$. Denote by V' the closure of the image of V_0' under this embedding. Then there is an extension $(\overline{\mathcal{G}}, \hat{\nabla}^{Giv}, P)$ of $(\mathcal{G}, \hat{\nabla}^{Giv}, P)$ to a* log-trTLEP(n)*-structure on V'. Moreover, consider the partial compactification*

$$\begin{aligned} V &:= \left\{(t_0, q_1, \dots, q_r, t_{r+1}, \dots, t_s) \mid \|\underline{q}\| < e^{-M}, \|(t_0, t_{r+1}, \dots, t_s)\| < e^{-M}\right\} \\ &\subset H^0(X, \mathbb{C}) \oplus \mathbb{C}^r \oplus \textstyle\bigoplus_{k>1} H^{2k}(X, \mathbb{C}) \end{aligned}$$

of V_0, then there is a structure of a logarithmic Frobenius manifold on V restricting to the germ of a Frobenius manifold defined by the quantum product at any point $(t_0, q_1, \dots, q_r, t_{r+1}, \dots, t_s) \in H^0(X, \mathbb{C}) \oplus H^2(X, \mathbb{C})/2\pi i H^2(X, \mathbb{Z}) \oplus \bigoplus_{k>1} H^{2k}(X, \mathbb{C})$.

Proof. Both statements follow from [Rei09, section 2.2, proposition 1.7 and proposition 1.10]. □

4.2 J-function, Givental's theorem and mirror correspondence

In order to compare the quantum $\mathcal{D}$-module $\mathcal{G}$ to the hypergeometric system $\widehat{{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}}$ from the last section, we will use a particular multivalued section of $\mathcal{G}$, called the J-function. Givental has shown in [Giv98] that $I = J$ for Fano varieties and that equality holds after a change of coordinates in the weak Fano case. We use this equality to identify the two log-trTLEP(n)-structures and deduce an isomorphism of Frobenius manifolds with logarithmic poles.
Actually, Givental's theorem is broader as it also treats the case of nef complete intersections in toric varieties, however, the B-model has a different shape for those varieties, the most prominent example being the quintic hypersurface in $\mathbb{P}^4$. In this case (this is true whenever the complete intersection is Calabi-Yau) the mirror is an ordinary variation of pure polarized Hodge structures, whereas in our situation the Landau-Ginzburg model gives rise to a *non-commutative Hodge structure* as discussed in section 5. We plan to discuss the relation between the B-model of a (weak) Fano variety and that of its subvarieties in a subsequent paper.
We start with the definition of the J-function. It is convenient to introduce at the same time an endomorphism valued series which is closely related J. We suppose from now on that $X = X_{\Sigma_A}$ is a smooth toric weak Fano variety.

Definition 4.6. *1. Define a $End(H^*(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C}))$-valued power series in $z^{-1}, t_1, \dots, t_r$ by*

$$L(\delta, z^{-1})(T_a) := e^{-\delta/z} T_a - \sum_{\substack{\beta \in \mathrm{Eff}_{X_{\Sigma_A}} \setminus \{0\} \\ j=0,\dots,s}} e^{\delta(\beta)} \left\langle \frac{e^{-\delta/z} T_a}{z + \psi_1}, T_j \right\rangle_{0,2,\beta} T^j,$$

here the gravitational descendent GW-invariant $\langle \frac{T_j}{z+\psi_1}, 1\rangle_{0,2,\beta}$ has to be understood as the formal sum $-\sum_{k\geq 0}(-z)^{-k-1}\langle \psi_1^k T_j, 1\rangle_{0,2,\beta}$.

2. Define the $H^*(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})$-valued power series J by

$$J(\delta, z^{-1}) := e^{\frac{\delta}{z}} \cdot \left(1 + \sum_{\substack{\beta \in \mathrm{Eff}_{X_{\Sigma_A}} \setminus \{0\} \\ j=0,\dots,s}} e^{\delta(\beta)} \left\langle \frac{T_j}{z - \psi_1}, 1 \right\rangle_{0,2,\beta} T^j \right).$$

Notice that any product of cohomology classes appearing in the definition of L and J is the cup product.

Observe that L has the factorization $L = S \circ (e^{-\delta/z})$ where S is the following $End(H^*(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C}))$-valued power series

$$S(\delta, z^{-1})(T_a) := T_a - \sum_{\substack{\beta \in \mathrm{Eff}_{X_{\Sigma_A}} \setminus \{0\} \\ j=0,\dots,s}} e^{\delta(\beta)} \left\langle \frac{T_a}{z + \psi_1}, T_j \right\rangle_{0,2,\beta} T^j,$$

The main tool we are going to use to identify the quantum $\mathcal{D}$-module with a hypergeometric system from the last chapter is the following famous result of Givental.

Theorem 4.7 ([Giv98, theorem 0.1])**.** *The coordinate change κ from 3.12, 3., transforms the I-function into the J-function, i.e., we have $I = (\mathrm{id}_{\mathbb{C}_\tau} \times \kappa)^* J$. In particular, it follows from proposition 3.12, 3. that J defines a (multivalued) holomorphic mapping from $\mathbb{C}_\tau \times S^*$ to $H^*(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})$. If X_{Σ_A} is Fano, then $I = J$.*

Denote by $\mathbf{S}$ the matrix-valued function which represents the endomorphism function S with respect to the basis $T_0, \ldots, T_s$. Similarly, $\mathbf{K}_i$ is the constant matrix representing the cup product with T_i, $\mathbf{\Omega}_i$ is the connection matrix of $\hat{\nabla}^{Giv}_{zq_i\partial q_i}$ and $\mathbf{V}$ the matrix $\mathrm{diag}(\deg(T_0), \ldots, \deg(T_s))$. We have the following

Lemma 4.8 ([Iri06, lemma 2.1,2.2])**.** *1. The matrix-valued function $\mathbf{S}$ satisfies the following differential equations:*

$$zq_i \frac{\partial \mathbf{S}}{\partial q_i} - \mathbf{S} \cdot \mathbf{K}_i + \mathbf{\Omega}_i \cdot \mathbf{S} = 0 \,,$$
$$\left(2z \frac{\partial}{\partial z} + \sum_{i=1}^{r} (\deg q_i) q_i \frac{\partial}{\partial q_i} \right) \mathbf{S} + [\mathbf{V}, \mathbf{S}] = 0 \,.$$

2. The $End(H^*(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C}))$-valued power series S satisfies $S^*(\delta, z^{-1}) \cdot S(\delta, -z^{-1}) = \mathrm{id}$, where $(-)^*$ denotes the adjoint with respect to the Poincaré pairing. In particular S is invertible.

The main properties of the J-function and of the endomorphism function L are summarized in the following proposition.

Proposition 4.9. *1. For any $\alpha \in H^*(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})$, we have*

$$\hat{\nabla}^{Giv}_{\partial_{t_k}} L \cdot \alpha = \hat{\nabla}^{Giv}_{q_k \partial_{q_k}} L \cdot \alpha = 0$$

$$\hat{\nabla}^{Giv}_{z^2 \partial_z} L \cdot \alpha = L \cdot (z\mu - c_1(X_{\Sigma_A}) \cup) \cdot \alpha$$

2. The endomorphism-valued function L is invertible.

3. We have $J = L^{-1}(T_0) = \sum_{t=0}^{s} (s_t, T_0) T_t$, with $s_t = L(T_t)$:

4. Both L and J are convergent on $\mathbb{P}^1_z \setminus \{0\} \times (S^* \cap V_0')$.

Proof. 1. The first formula can be found in [Pan98, equation (25)] and the second follows from lemma 4.8 by a straightforward calculation.

2. This follows from the second point of 4.8.

3. See, e.g. [CK99, lemma 10.3.3].

4. The multivalued functions (s_t, T_0) are holomorphic in $\mathbb{C}_\tau \times S^*$ as this is true for J by theorem 4.7 and proposition 3.12, 3. Using the formula $\hat{\nabla}^{Giv}_{q_a \partial_{q_a}} (s_t, T_l) = (s_t, T_a \circ T_l)$ we conclude that s_t is a multivalued section of $\mathcal{G}$ which is holomorphic in $\mathbb{C}_\tau \times (S^* \cap V_0')$, because monomials of the form $T_1^{n_1} \circ \ldots \circ T_r^{n_r}$ are a basis of $\mathcal{G}$ in this domain.

□

Next we will define a twist of the endomorphism-valued function L to produce truly flat sections of the Givental connection. Define $\widetilde{L} = L \circ z^{-\mu} \circ z^{\rho} = S \circ e^{-\delta/z} \circ z^{-\mu} \circ z^{\rho}$. If we set $\widetilde{s}_t = \widetilde{L}(T_t)$, where as before $\rho = c_1(X_{\Sigma_A}) \in H^2(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C}) = \mathbb{L}^\vee$, then it is a straightforward computation to see that $\hat{\nabla}^{Giv} \widetilde{s}_t = 0$ for $t = 0, \ldots, s$. As L resp. $\widetilde{L}$ is invertible, we obtain that $\widetilde{s}_t$ is a basis of multivalued flat sections.
We also need to define a twisted J-function, namely $\widetilde{J} := \sum_{t=0}^{t} \widetilde{J}_t T_t := \sum_{t=0}^{s} (\widetilde{s}_t, T_0) T_t = \widetilde{L}^{-1}(T_0)$. This yields, similarly to equation (19), the following formula

$$1 = T_0 \stackrel{!}{=} \sum_{t=0}^{s} \widetilde{J}_t \widetilde{s}_t \in H^0(\mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times V_0', \overline{\mathcal{G}}) \tag{23}$$

The following proposition uses all the previous results to identify the differential systems defined on both sides of the mirror correspondence.

Proposition 4.10. *Let W_0 be a sufficiently small open neighborhood of $0 \in \mathbb{C}^{r,an}$ which is contained in $S \cap V' \cap U^{0,an}$ and such that κ induces an automorphism of W_0. There is an isomorphism*

$$\phi : (\widehat{{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}})^{an}_{|\mathbb{P}^1_z \times W_0} \longrightarrow (\mathrm{id}_{\mathbb{P}^1_z} \times \kappa)^* \overline{\mathcal{G}}_{|\mathbb{P}^1_z \times W_0}$$

of log-trTLEP(n)*-structures on W^0.*

Proof. Define a morphism of vector bundles with connection

$$\begin{aligned} \varphi : \left(({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})^{an}_{|\mathbb{C}_z \times W^0}, \nabla \right) &\longrightarrow (\mathrm{id}_{\mathbb{C}_z} \times \kappa)^* \left(\overline{\mathcal{G}}_{|\mathbb{C}_z \times W^0}, \hat{\nabla}^{Giv} \right) \\ 1 &\longmapsto 1 = T_0, \end{aligned}$$

where the connection operator ∇ on the left hand side is the one from theorem 3.7. The first task is to show that φ is well-defined, i.e., that the following holds: Put $\widetilde{\Box}'_{\underline{l}} := (\mathrm{id}_{\mathbb{C}_z} \times \kappa)_* \widetilde{\Box}_{\underline{l}}$ and $\widetilde{E}' := (\mathrm{id}_{\mathbb{C}_z} \times \kappa)_* (z^2 \partial_z + \sum_{a=1}^r \rho(p_a^\vee) z q_a \partial_{q_a})$, then we have to show that

$$\begin{aligned} \widetilde{\Box}'_{\underline{l}}(q_1, \ldots, q_r, z, \hat{\nabla}^{Giv}_{zq_1\partial_{q_1}}, \ldots, \hat{\nabla}^{Giv}_{zq_r\partial_{q_r}})(1) &= 0 \quad \forall \underline{l} \in \mathbb{L} \\ \widetilde{E}' \left(q_1, \ldots, q_r, z, \hat{\nabla}^{Giv}_{z^2\partial_z}, \hat{\nabla}^{Giv}_{zq_1\partial_{q_1}}, \ldots, \hat{\nabla}^{Giv}_{zq_r\partial_{q_r}} \right)(1) &= 0. \end{aligned}$$

Obviously, the objects on the left hand side of these equations are sections of $(\mathrm{id}_{\mathbb{C}_z} \times \kappa)^* \overline{\mathcal{G}}_{|\mathbb{C}_z \times W^0}$, i.e., they cannot have support on a proper subvariety, hence, it suffices to show that they are zero on $\mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times (W_0 \cap S_2^0)$. On that subspace we can use the presentation $1 = \sum_{t=0}^s \widetilde{J}_t \cdot \widetilde{s}_t$ from equation (23). As the multivalued sections $\widetilde{s}_t$ are flat for $\hat{\nabla}^{Giv}$ it follows that we have to show that

$$\begin{aligned} \widetilde{\Box}'_{\underline{l}}(\widetilde{J}_t) &= \widetilde{\Box}_{\underline{l}}((\mathrm{id}_{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau} \times \kappa)^* \widetilde{J}_t) = 0 \\ \widetilde{E}'(\widetilde{J}_t) &= \left(z^2 \partial_z + \textstyle\sum_{a=1}^r \rho(p_a^\vee) z q_a \partial_{q_a} \right) ((\mathrm{id}_{\mathbb{C}^*_\tau} \times \kappa)^* \widetilde{J}_t) = 0. \end{aligned}$$

This is obvious by theorem 4.7 and by the equations (17) in the proof of proposition 3.12. Hence we obtain that φ is a well-defined morphism of locally free sheaves compatible with the connection operators on both sides.

Next we show the the surjectivity of φ: As we are allowed to replace W_0 by a smaller open neighborhood of $\underline{0} \in \mathbb{C}^r$, one easily sees that it suffices to show that φ is surjectiv on the germs at $(0, \underline{0})$ of both modules. Namely, we have flat structures on $\mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times (W_0 \cap S_2^0)$ and on $\mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times Z_a$ for all $a = 1, \ldots, r$, so that if φ is surjective at some point in $\mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times (W_0 \cap S_2^0)$ resp. at some point in $\mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times Z_a$, it will be surjective on all of $\mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times (W_0 \cap S_2^0)$ resp. $\mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times Z_a$. By Nakayama's lemma, surjectivity on the germs at $(0, \underline{0})$ is guaranteed once we have surjectivity at the fibre at $(0, \underline{0})$, which is evident as both fibres are canonically isomorphic to $H^*(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C})$ (for $\overline{\mathcal{G}}_{|(0,\underline{0})}$, this isomorphism holds by definition, and for $({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})^{an}_{|(0,\underline{0})}$, this is lemma 3.8, 1.). Now by comparison of ranks, we obtain that φ is an isomorphism.

It remains to show that φ can be extended to an isomorphism of log-trTLEP(n)-structures on W_0. First notice that φ yields an identification of the local systems $(\mathcal{QM}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}})^{\nabla}_{|\mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times (W_0 \cap S_2^0)}$ and $\mathcal{G}^{\hat{\nabla}^{Giv}}_{|\mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times (W_0 \cap S_2^0)}$. In particular, it follows then from lemma 3.8, 3. that the monodromy of $\mathcal{G}^{\hat{\nabla}^{Giv}}_{|\mathbb{C}^*_\tau \times (W_0 \cap S_2^0)}$ around $Z_a = \{q_a = 0\}$ is unipotent (this can also be shown by a direct calculation). Hence by using the the same arguments as in proposition 3.10 it suffices to identify the punctual trTLEP(n)-structures $(\widehat{\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}})_{|\mathbb{P}^1 \times \{\underline{0}\}}$ and $\overline{\mathcal{G}}_{|\mathbb{P}^1 \times \{\underline{0}\}}$. We already have such an identification on $\mathbb{C}_z \times \{\underline{0}\}$ by restricting the above isomorphism φ to $\mathbb{C}_z \times \{0\}$. Moreover, consider a basis $w_1, \ldots, w_\mu$ of $({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})_{|\mathbb{C}_z \times \{\underline{0}\}}$ as in the proof of proposition 3.9, 1., which extends the basis $T_0, T_1, \ldots, T_r, T_{r+1}, \ldots, T_s$ of $H^*(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C}) = ({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})_{|(0,\underline{0})}$. Then by the definition of the Givental connection and of the morphism φ, the restriction $\varphi_{|\mathbb{C}_z \times \{\underline{0}\}}$ maps this basis is to $T_0, \ldots, T_s \in \overline{\mathcal{G}}_{|\mathbb{C}_z \times \{\underline{0}\}} \cong \oplus_{t=0}^s \mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z} T_t$. Remark also that the connection matrices in these bases of ∇ on $({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})_{|\mathbb{C}_z \times \{\underline{0}\}}$ resp. $\hat{\nabla}^{Giv}$ on $\overline{\mathcal{G}}_{|(0,\underline{0})}$ are equal, this follows from formula (13) resp. formula (21). Hence

φ extends to an isomorphism of $\mathbb{P}^1_z$-bundles $\widetilde{\phi} : (\widehat{\mathcal{QM}}_{\widetilde{A}})_{|\mathbb{P}^1_z\times\{\underline{0}\}} \to \overline{\mathcal{G}}_{|\mathbb{P}^1_z\times\{\underline{0}\}} = \big((\mathrm{id}_{\mathbb{P}^1_z}\times\kappa)^*\overline{\mathcal{G}}\big)_{|\mathbb{P}^1_z\times\{\underline{0}\}}$, compatible with the connections. By the same argument, this isomorphism also respects the pairings P on both sides, as it restricts to the identity at $z = 0$.
As discussed above, we obtain from φ and $\widetilde{\phi}$ an isomorphism

$$\phi : (\widehat{{}_0\mathcal{QM}}_{\widetilde{A}})^{an}_{|\mathbb{P}^1_z\times W_0} \longrightarrow (\mathrm{id}_{\mathbb{P}^1_z}\times\kappa)^*\overline{\mathcal{G}}_{|\mathbb{P}^1_z\times W_0}$$

of log-trTLEP(n)-structures on W^0, as required. □

As a consequence, we can now deduce an isomorphism of logarithmic Frobenius structures defined by the quantum product resp. by the Landau-Ginzburg model (through the construction from subsection 3.3) of X_{Σ_A}.

Theorem 4.11. *There is a unique isomorphism germ* $Mir : (W_0 \times \mathbb{C}^{\mu-r}, 0) \to (V, 0)$ *which maps the logarithmic Frobenius manifold from corollary 4.5 (A-side) to that of theorem 3.16 (B-side) and whose restriction to* W_0 *corresponds to the isomorphism* ϕ *of* log-trTLEP(n)*-structures from above. In particular, it induces the identity on the tangent spaces at the origin, i.e., on* $(H^*(X_{\Sigma_A}, \mathbb{C}), \cup)$.

Proof. This is a direct consequence of the uniqueness statement in theorem 3.15, using the last proposition. □

5 Non-commutative Hodge structures

In this section we will use the results from the previous parts of the paper to show, via the fundamental theorem [Sab08, theorem 4.10], that the quantum $\mathcal{D}$-module on the Kähler moduli space underlies a variation of pure polarized non-commutative Hodge structures. Moreover, we study the asymptotic behavior near the large radius limit point and show that the associated harmonic bundle is tame in the sense of Mochizuki and Simpson (see, e.g., [Moc02, definition 4.4]) along the boundary divisor. We start by recalling briefly the necessary definitions.

Definition 5.1 ([Her03, definition 2.12],[HS10, definition 2.1],[KKP08, definition 2.7])**.** *Let* M *be a complex manifold and* $n \in \mathbb{Z}$ *be an integer. A variation of TERP-structures on* M *of weight* n *consists of the following set of data.*

1. *A holomorphic vector bundle* $\mathcal{H}$ *on* $\mathbb{C}_z \times M$ *with an algebraic structure in* z*-direction, i.e., a locally free* $\mathcal{O}_M[z]$*-module.*
2. *A* $\mathbb{R}$*-local system* $\mathcal{L}$ *on* $\mathbb{C}^*_z \times M$*, together with an isomorphism*
$$\mathrm{iso} : \mathcal{L} \otimes_{\mathbb{R}} \mathcal{O}^{an}_{\mathbb{C}^*_z\times M} \to \mathcal{H}^{an}_{|\mathbb{C}^*_z\times M}$$
such that the connection ∇ *induced by* iso *has a pole of type* 1 *along* $\{0\}\times M$ *and a regular singularity along* $\{\infty\} \times M$*.*
3. *A polarizing form* $P : \mathcal{L} \otimes \iota^*\mathcal{L} \to i^n\underline{\mathbb{R}}_{\mathbb{C}^*_z\times M}$*, which is* $(-1)^n$*-symmetric and which induces a non-degenerate pairing*
$$P : \mathcal{H} \otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times M}} \iota^*\mathcal{H} \to z^n\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times M},$$
here non-degenerate means that we obtain a non-degenerate symmetric pairing $[z^{-n}P] : \mathcal{H}/z\mathcal{H} \times \mathcal{H}/z\mathcal{H} \to \mathcal{O}_M$*.*

We also recall the notions of pure and pure polarized TERP-structures.

Definition 5.2. *Let* $(\mathcal{H}, \mathcal{L}, P, n)$ *be a variation of TERP-structures on* M*. Write* $\gamma : \mathbb{P}^1 \times M \to \mathbb{P}^1 \times M$ *for the involution* $(z, x) \mapsto (\overline{z}^{-1}, x)$ *and consider* $\overline{\gamma^*\mathcal{H}}$*, which is a holomorphic vector bundle over* $(\mathbb{P}^1\backslash\{0\}) \times \overline{M}$*. Define a locally free* $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{P}^1}\mathcal{C}^{an}_M$*-module* $\widehat{\mathcal{H}}$*, where* $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{P}^1}\mathcal{C}^{an}_M$ *is the subsheaf of* $\mathcal{C}^{an}_{\mathbb{P}^1\times M}$ *consisting of functions annihilated by* $\partial_{\overline{z}}$ *by gluing* $\mathcal{H}$ *and* $\overline{\gamma^*\mathcal{H}}$ *via the following identification on* $\mathbb{C}^*_z \times M$*. Let* $x \in M$ *and* $z \in \mathbb{C}^*_z$ *and define*

$$\begin{array}{rcl} c : \mathcal{H}_{|(z,x)} & \longrightarrow & (\overline{\gamma^*\mathcal{H}})_{|(z,x)} \\ a & \longmapsto & \nabla\text{-parallel transport of } \overline{z^{-n}\cdot a}. \end{array}$$

Then c is an anti-linear involution and identifies $\mathcal{H}_{|\mathbb{C}^*_z\times M}$ with $\overline{\gamma^*\mathcal{H}}_{|\mathbb{C}^*_z\times\overline{M}}$. Notice that c restricts to the complex conjugation (with respect to $\mathcal{L}$) in the fibres over $S^1\times M$.

1. *$(\mathcal{H},\mathcal{L},P,n)$ is called pure iff $\widehat{\mathcal{H}}=p^*p_*\widehat{\mathcal{H}}$, where $p:\mathbb{P}^1\times M\twoheadrightarrow M$. A variation of pure TERP-structures is also called variation of (pure) non-commutative Hodge structures (**ncHodge structure** for short).*

2. *Let $(\mathcal{H},\mathcal{L},P,n)$ be pure, then by putting*

$$\begin{aligned} h: p_*\widehat{\mathcal{H}}\otimes_{\mathcal{C}^{an}_M} p_*\widehat{\mathcal{H}} &\longrightarrow \mathcal{C}^{an}_M \\ (s,t) &\longmapsto z^{-n}P(s,c(t)) \end{aligned}$$

   we obtain a hermitian form on $p_*\widehat{\mathcal{H}}$. We call $(\mathcal{H},\mathcal{L},P,n)$ a pure polarized TERP resp. ncHodge structure if this form is positive definite (at each point $x\in M$).

Remarks: We comment on the differences between this definition and those in [HS10] resp. [KKP08].

1. One may want, depending on the actual geometric situation to be considered, the local system $\mathcal{L}$ to be defined over $\mathbb{Q}$ (as in [KKP08]) or even over $\mathbb{Z}$. This corresponds to the notion of real resp. rational Hodge structures and to the choice of a lattice for them in ordinary Hodge theory.

2. The reason for considering TERP-structures, and not only ncHodge structures, which are pure by definition (this condition is called *opposedness* condition in [KKP08]) is that there are natural examples of TERP-structures which are not pure (see, e.g., [HS10, section 9]).

3. A ncHodge structure in the sense of [KKP08] does not contain any polarization data. However, the structures we are considering, i.e., those defined by (families of) algebraic functions are polarizable in a natural way, so that it seems reasonable to include these data in the definition.

4. We did not put the $\mathbb{Q}$-*structure axiom* from [KKP08] in the definition of an ncHodge structure. This property, roughly stating that the Stokes structure defined by the pole of ∇ along $z=0$ (in case it is irregular) is already defined on the local system $\mathcal{L}$, and not only on its complexification $\mathcal{L}\otimes_{\underline{\mathbb{R}}}\underline{\mathbb{C}}$ was part of the definition of a mixed TERP-structure in [HS07]. It turns out that in some situations (see, e.g., [Moc08a, section 8]), this property is actually something to be proved, which is why we exclude this condition from the definition of a ncHodge structure. Notice however that in the geometric situations we are studying, this condition will always be satisfied.

The following theorem is the first result of this section.

Theorem 5.3. *The restriction to $\mathbb{C}_z\times(W_0\cap S^0_2)$ of the quantum $\mathcal{D}$-module $\mathcal{G}$ underlies a variation of (pure) polarized ncHodge structures of weight n on $W_0\cap S^0_2$.*

Proof. We will show that ${}_0\mathcal{QM}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$ is a polarized ncHodge structure on S^0_2, then the statement follows from proposition 4.10. We first show that ${}_0\mathcal{QM}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$ is equipped with structures as in definition 5.1, that is, that it underlies a variation of TERP-structures. Then we deduce from [Sab08] that this structure is pure and polarized.
It follows from corollary 3.4 that ${}_0\mathcal{QM}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}$ is a locally free $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S^0_2}$-module, equipped with a connection operator with a pole of type 1 along $\{0\}\times S^0_2$ and that moreover we have a non-degenerate pairing $P:{}_0\mathcal{QM}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}\otimes\iota^*{}_0\mathcal{QM}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}\to z^n\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times S^0_2}$. Recall also from the proof of theorem 2.4 and of corollary 3.3 that the $\mathcal{D}_{\mathbb{P}^1_z\times S^0_2}$-module $\mathcal{QM}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}}\otimes_{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{P}^1_z\times S_2}}\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{P}^1_z\times S^0_2}$ equals $\overline{\mathrm{FL}}^{\tau}_t(\mathcal{H}^0(W,q)_+\mathcal{O}_{S^0_1})$. Now the Riemann-Hilbert correspondence gives $DR^\bullet(\mathcal{H}^0(W,q)_+\mathcal{O}_{S^0_1})={}^p\mathcal{H}^0R^\bullet(W,q)_*\underline{\mathbb{C}}_{S^0_1}$, where ${}^p\mathcal{H}^\bullet$ is the perverse cohomology functor (see, e.g., [Dim04]). Hence $DR^\bullet(\mathcal{H}^0(W,q)_+\mathcal{O}_{S^0_1})$ carries a real (resp. rational) structure, namely, ${}^p\mathcal{H}^0R^\bullet(W,q)_*\underline{\mathbb{R}}_{S^0_1}$ (resp. ${}^p\mathcal{H}^0R^\bullet(W,q)_*\underline{\mathbb{Q}}_{S^0_1}$). We then deduce from [Sab97, theorem 2.2] that the the local system of flat sections of $((\mathcal{QM}^{loc}_{\widetilde{A}})^{an},\nabla)$ is equipped with a real or even rational structure. One could also invoke the recent preprint [Moc10] and show that $\mathcal{H}^0(W,q)_+\mathcal{O}_{S^0_1}$ is a $\mathbb{R}$-(or $\mathbb{Q}$-)holonomic $\mathcal{D}$-module in the sense of [Moc10, definition 7.6], which holds due to the regularity of $\mathcal{H}^0(W,q)_+\mathcal{O}_{S^0_1}$. It

then follows from loc.cit., section 9, that this real or rational structure is preserved under the standard functors (direct image, inverse image, tensor product) in particular, under (partial) Fourier-Laplace transformation (the elementary irregular rank one module has an obvious real/rational structure). Hence $\overline{\mathrm{FL}}_t^\tau(\mathcal{H}^0(W,q)_+\mathcal{O}_{S_1^0})$ has a real (resp. rational) structure, which shows that ${}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc}$ underlies a variation of TERP-structures on S_2^0.
It remains to show that this structure is pure and polarized in the sense of definition 5.2. It is sufficient to do this for the restriction $({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc})_{|\mathbb{C}_z\times\{\underline{q}\}}$ for all $\underline{q}\in S_2^0$. Write $W_{\underline{q}}$ for the restriction $W_{|\,\mathrm{pr}^{-1}(\underline{q})}: q^{-1}(\underline{q})\to\mathbb{C}_t$, then the restriction of the tuple $(\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc}, {}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc}, P)$ to $\mathbb{C}_z\times\{\underline{q}\}$ is exactly the tuple $(G, G_0, \widehat{P})$ associated to W_q which was considered in [Sab08, theorem 4.10], where one has to use the comparison result [Sab11, lemma 5.9] to identify (possibly up to a non-zero constant, see the remark after the proof of lemma 3.8) the pairing P defined on ${}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc}$ with the pairing $\widehat{P}$ from [Sab08, theorem 4.10]. Then it is shown in loc.cit. that one can associated to $(G, G_0, \widehat{P})$ an integrable polarized twistor structure, which means exactly that the variation of TERP-structures $({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc})_{|\mathbb{C}_z\times\{\underline{q}\}}$ is pure polarized, i.e., that it is a variation of (pure) polarized ncHodge structures. □

In order to state the second result of this section, recall the following fact (see, e.g., [HS07, lemma 3.12]).

Proposition 5.4. *Let $(\mathcal{H},\mathcal{L},P)$ be a variation of polarized ncHodge structures of weight n on M. Put $E:=p_*\widehat{\mathcal{H}}$, which is a real-analytic bundle equipped with a holomorphic structure defined by the isomorphism $E\cong\mathcal{H}/z\mathcal{H}\otimes_{\mathcal{O}_M}\mathcal{C}_M^{an}$, a Higgs field $\theta:=[z\nabla_z]\in\mathcal{E}nd_{\mathcal{O}_M}(\mathcal{H}/z\mathcal{H})\otimes\Omega_M^1$ and the hermitian metric h from above. Then the tuple $(E,\overline{\partial},\theta,h)$ (where $\overline{\partial}$ is the operator defining the holomorphic structure on E) is a harmonic bundle in the sense of [Sim88].*

Let $(E,\overline{\partial},\theta,h)$ be the harmonic bundle associated by the last proposition to the ncHodge structure ${}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}^{loc}$ on S_2^0 (resp. $\mathcal{G}$ on $W_0\cap S_2^0$). The next result concerns the asymptotic behavior of E along the boundary divisor $Z=\bigcup_{a=1}^r\{q_a=0\}$.

Theorem 5.5. *Put $\widetilde{U}:=(U\backslash Z)^{an}\subset S_2^{0,an}$. Then the restriction of the harmonic bundle $(E,\overline{\partial},\theta,h)$ to $\widetilde{U}$ is tame along Z in the sense of [Moc02, definition 4.4].*

Proof. Recall that the tameness property of a harmonic bundle defined by a variation of polarized ncHodge structures can be expressed in the chosen coordinates $q_1,\dots,q_r$ as follows: Write the Higgs field $\theta\in\mathcal{E}nd_{\mathcal{O}_{\widetilde{U}}}(\mathcal{H}/z\mathcal{H})\otimes\Omega_{\widetilde{U}}^1$ as

$$\theta=\sum_{a=1}^r\theta_a\frac{dq_a}{q_a}$$

with $\theta_i\in\mathcal{E}nd_{\mathcal{O}_{\widetilde{U}}}(\mathcal{H}/z\mathcal{H})$. Then $(E,\overline{\partial},\theta,h)$ is called tame iff the coefficients of the characteristic polynomials of all θ_i extend to holomorphic functions on U^{an}. Now consider the locally free $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}_z\times U}$-module ${}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}$ from theorem 3.7. The connection

$$\nabla:{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}\longrightarrow{}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}}\otimes z^{-1}\Omega^1_{\mathbb{C}_z\times U}\left(\log\left((\{0\}\times U)\cup(\mathbb{C}_z\times Z)\right)\right)$$

induces

$$\theta':=[z\nabla]\in\mathcal{E}nd_{\mathcal{O}_{U^{an}}}\left(({}_0\mathcal{QM}_{\widetilde{A}})^{an}_{|\{0\}\times U^{an}}\right)\otimes\Omega^1_{U^{an}}(\log Z)$$

As θ' restricts to θ on $\widetilde{U}$, we see that if we write $\theta'=\sum_{a=1}^r\theta'_a\frac{dq_a}{q_a}$, then θ'_a is the holomorphic extension of θ_a we are looking for. □

References

[Ado94] Alan Adolphson, *Hypergeometric functions and rings generated by monomials*, Duke Math. J. **73** (1994), no. 2, 269–290.

[AS10] Alan Adolphson and Stephen Sperber, *A-hypergeometric systems that come from geometry*, Preprint math.AG/1007.4030, 2010.

[Bar00] Serguei Barannikov, *Semi-infinite Hodge structures and mirror symmetry for projective spaces*, Preprint math.AG/0010157, 2000.

[Bat91] Victor V. Batyrev, *On the classification of smooth projective toric varieties*, Tohoku Math. J. (2) **43** (1991), no. 4, 569–585.

[Bat93] ———, *Quantum cohomology rings of toric manifolds*, Astérisque (1993), no. 218, 9–34, Journées de Géométrie Algébrique d'Orsay (Orsay, 1992).

[Bat94] ———, *Dual polyhedra and mirror symmetry for Calabi-Yau hypersurfaces in toric varieties*, J. Algebraic Geom. **3** (1994), no. 3, 493–535.

[BH93] Winfried Bruns and Jürgen Herzog, *Cohen-Macaulay rings*, Cambridge Studies in Advanced Mathematics, vol. 39, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, 1993.

[BH06] Lev A. Borisov and R. Paul Horja, *Mellin-Barnes integrals as Fourier-Mukai transforms*, Adv. Math. **207** (2006), no. 2, 876–927.

[Bri70] Egbert Brieskorn, *Die Monodromie der isolierten Singularitäten von Hyperflächen*, Manuscripta Math. **2** (1970), 103–161.

[CK99] David A. Cox and Sheldon Katz, *Mirror symmetry and algebraic geometry*, Mathematical Surveys and Monographs, vol. 68, American Mathematical Society, Providence, RI, 1999.

[CL55] Earl A. Coddington and Norman Levinson, *Theory of ordinary differential equations*, McGraw-Hill Book Company, Inc., New York-Toronto-London, 1955.

[CvR09] David A. Cox and Christine von Renesse, *Primitive collections and toric varieties.*, Tohoku Math. J. (2) **61** (2009), no. 3, 309–322.

[Dim04] Alexandru Dimca, *Sheaves in topology*, Universitext, Springer-Verlag, Berlin, 2004.

[DL91] J. Denef and F. Loeser, *Weights of exponential sums, intersection cohomology, and Newton polyhedra*, Invent. Math. **106** (1991), no. 2, 275–294.

[DM09] Antoine Douai and Etienne Mann, *The small quantum cohomology of a weighted projective space, a mirror $\mathcal{D}$-module and their classical limits*, Preprint math.AG/0909.4063, 2009.

[Dou05] Antoine Douai, *Construction de variétés de Frobenius via les polynômes de Laurent: une autre approche*, Singularités, Inst. Élie Cartan, vol. 18, Univ. Nancy, Nancy, 2005, updated version available under math.AG/0510437, pp. 105–123.

[Dou09] ———, *A canonical Frobenius structure*, Math. Z. **261** (2009), no. 3, 625–648. MR 2471092 (2010h:32038)

[DS03] Antoine Douai and Claude Sabbah, *Gauss-Manin systems, Brieskorn lattices and Frobenius structures. I*, Ann. Inst. Fourier (Grenoble) **53** (2003), no. 4, 1055–1116.

[DS04] ———, *Gauss-Manin systems, Brieskorn lattices and Frobenius structures. II*, Frobenius manifolds, Aspects Math., E36, Vieweg, Wiesbaden, 2004, pp. 1–18.

[Ful93] William Fulton, *Introduction to toric varieties*, Annals of Mathematics Studies, vol. 131, Princeton University Press, Princeton, NJ, 1993, The William H. Roever Lectures in Geometry.

[Giv98] Alexander Givental, *A mirror theorem for toric complete intersections*, Topological field theory, primitive forms and related topics (Kyoto, 1996), Progr. Math., vol. 160, Birkhäuser Boston, Boston, MA, 1998, pp. 141–175.

[GKZ90] I. M. Gel′fand, M. M. Kapranov, and A. V. Zelevinsky, *Generalized Euler integrals and A-hypergeometric functions*, Adv. Math. **84** (1990), no. 2, 255–271.

[GMS09] Ignacio de Gregorio, David Mond, and Christian Sevenheck, *Linear free divisors and Frobenius manifolds*, Compositio Mathematica **145** (2009), no. 5, 1305–1350.

[Gue08] Martin A. Guest, *From quantum cohomology to integrable systems*, Oxford Graduate Texts in Mathematics, vol. 15, Oxford University Press, Oxford, 2008.

[Her02] Claus Hertling, *Frobenius manifolds and moduli spaces for singularities*, Cambridge Tracts in Mathematics, vol. 151, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, 2002.

[Her03] ———, *tt^* geometry, Frobenius manifolds, their connections, and the construction for singularities*, J. Reine Angew. Math. **555** (2003), 77–161.

[HM04] Claus Hertling and Yuri Manin, *Unfoldings of meromorphic connections and a construction of Frobenius manifolds*, Frobenius manifolds, Aspects Math., E36, Vieweg, Wiesbaden, 2004, pp. 113–144.

[Hoc72] M. Hochster, *Rings of invariants of tori, Cohen-Macaulay rings generated by monomials, and polytopes*, Ann. of Math. (2) **96** (1972), 318–337.

[Hot98] Ryoshi Hotta, *Equivariant $\mathcal{D}$-modules*, Preprint math.RT/9805021, 1998.

[HS07] Claus Hertling and Christian Sevenheck, *Nilpotent orbits of a generalization of Hodge structures.*, J. Reine Angew. Math. **609** (2007), 23–80.

[HS10] ———, *Limits of families of Brieskorn lattices and compactified classifying spaces*, Adv. Math. **223** (2010), no. 4, 1155–1224.

[HTT08] Ryoshi Hotta, Kiyoshi Takeuchi, and Toshiyuki Tanisaki, *$\mathcal{D}$-modules, perverse sheaves, and representation theory*, Progress in Mathematics, vol. 236, Birkhäuser Boston Inc., Boston, MA, 2008, Translated from the 1995 Japanese edition by Takeuchi.

[Iri06] Hiroshi Iritani, *Quantum D-modules and equivariant Floer theory for free loop spaces*, Math. Z. **252** (2006), no. 3, 577–622.

[Iri07] ———, *Convergence of quantum cohomology by quantum Lefschetz*, J. Reine Angew. Math. **610** (2007), 29–69.

[Iri09a] ———, *An integral structure in quantum cohomology and mirror symmetry for toric orbifolds*, Adv. Math. **222** (2009), no. 3, 1016–1079.

[Iri09b] ———, *tt^*-geometry in quantum cohomology*, Preprint math.AG/0906.1307, 2009.

[Kho77] A. G. Khovanskii, *Newton polyhedra, and toroidal varieties*, Funct. Anal. Appl. **11** (1977), no. 4, 289–296.

[KKP08] L. Katzarkov, M. Kontsevich, and T. Pantev, *Hodge theoretic aspects of mirror symmetry*, From Hodge theory to integrability and TQFT tt^*-geometry (Providence, RI) (Ron Y. Donagi and Katrin Wendland, eds.), Proc. Sympos. Pure Math., vol. 78, Amer. Math. Soc., 2008, pp. 87–174.

[Kou76] A. G. Kouchnirenko, *Polyèdres de Newton et nombres de Milnor*, Invent. Math. **32** (1976), no. 1, 1–31.

[Man99] Yuri I. Manin, *Frobenius manifolds, quantum cohomology, and moduli spaces*, American Mathematical Society Colloquium Publications, vol. 47, American Mathematical Society, Providence, RI, 1999.

[Man08] Etienne Mann, *Orbifold quantum cohomology of weighted projective spaces*, J. Algebraic Geom. **17** (2008), no. 1, 137–166.

[MMW05] Laura Felicia Matusevich, Ezra Miller, and Uli Walther, *Homological methods for hypergeometric families*, J. Amer. Math. Soc. **18** (2005), no. 4, 919–941 (electronic).

[Moc02] Takuro Mochizuki, *Asymptotic behaviour of tame nilpotent harmonic bundles with trivial parabolic structure*, J. Differential Geom. **62** (2002), no. 3, 351–559.

[Moc08a] ———, *Asymptotic behaviour of variation of pure polarized TERP structures*, Preprint math/0811.1384, 2008.

[Moc08b] ———, *Wild Harmonic Bundles and Wild Pure Twistor D-modules*, Preprint math/0803.1344, 2008.

[Moc09] ———, *Good formal structure for meromorphic flat connections on smooth projective surfaces*, Algebraic analysis and around (Tetsuji Miwa, Atsushi Matsuo, Toshiki Nakashima, and Yoshihisa Saito, eds.), Adv. Stud. Pure Math., vol. 54, Math. Soc. Japan, Tokyo, 2009, In honor of Professor Masaki Kashiwara's 60th birthday, pp. 223–253.

[Moc10] ———, *Holonomic D-module with Betti structure* , Preprint math/1001.2336, 2010.

[MS05] Ezra Miller and Bernd Sturmfels, *Combinatorial commutative algebra*, Graduate Texts in Mathematics, vol. 227, Springer-Verlag, New York, 2005.

[Pan98] Rahul Pandharipande, *Rational curves on hypersurfaces (after A. Givental)*, Astérisque (1998), no. 252, Exp. No. 848, 5, 307–340, Séminaire Bourbaki. Vol. 1997/98.

[Pha79] Frédéric Pham, *Singularités des systèmes différentiels de Gauss-Manin*, Progress in Mathematics, vol. 2, Birkhäuser Boston, Mass., 1979, With contributions by Lo Kam Chan, Philippe Maisonobe and Jean-Étienne Rombaldi.

[Rei09] Thomas Reichelt, *A construction of Frobenius manifolds with logarithmic poles and applications*, Comm. Math. Phys. **287** (2009), no. 3, 1145–1187.

[Sab97] Claude Sabbah, *Monodromy at infinity and Fourier transform*, Publ. Res. Inst. Math. Sci. **33** (1997), no. 4, 643–685.

[Sab02] ———, *Déformations isomonodromiques et variétés de Frobenius*, Savoirs Actuels, EDP Sciences, Les Ulis, 2002, Mathématiques.

[Sab06] ———, *Hypergeometric periods for a tame polynomial*, Port. Math. (N.S.) **63** (2006), no. 2, 173–226, written in 1998.

[Sab08] ———, *Fourier-Laplace transform of a variation of polarized complex Hodge structure.*, J. Reine Angew. Math. **621** (2008), 123–158.

[Sab11] ———, *Non-commutative Hodge structure*, Preprint arxiv:1107.5890, to appear in "Ann. Inst. Fourier (Grenoble)", 2011.

[Sai89] Morihiko Saito, *On the structure of Brieskorn lattice*, Ann. Inst. Fourier (Grenoble) **39** (1989), no. 1, 27–72.

[Sai94] ———, *On the theory of mixed Hodge modules*, Selected papers on number theory, algebraic geometry, and differential geometry, Amer. Math. Soc. Transl. Ser. 2, vol. 160, Amer. Math. Soc., Providence, RI, 1994, Translated from Sūgaku, Translation edited by Katsumi Nomizu, pp. 47–61.

[Sai01] Mutsumi Saito, *Isomorphism classes of A-hypergeometric systems*, Compositio Math. **128** (2001), no. 3, 323–338.

[Sev11] Christian Sevenheck, *Bernstein polynomials and spectral numbers for linear free divisors*, Ann. Inst. Fourier (Grenoble) **61** (2011), no. 1, 379–400.

[Sim88] Carlos T. Simpson, *Constructing variations of Hodge structure using Yang-Mills theory and applications to uniformization*, J. Amer. Math. Soc. **1** (1988), no. 4, 867–918.

[SW09] Mathias Schulze and Uli Walther, *Hypergeometric $\mathcal{D}$-modules and twisted Gauß-Manin systems*, J. Algebra **322** (2009), no. 9, 3392–3409.

[Wal07] Uli Walther, *Duality and monodromy reducibility of A-hypergeometric systems*, Math. Ann. **338** (2007), no. 1, 55–74.

[Wiś02] Jarosław A. Wiśniewski, *Toric Mori theory and Fano manifolds*, Geometry of toric varieties (Laurent Bonavero and Michel Brion, eds.), Sémin. Congr., vol. 6, Soc. Math. France, Paris, 2002, Lectures from the Summer School held in Grenoble, June 19–July 7, 2000, pp. 249–272.

Lehrstuhl für Mathematik VI
Institut für Mathematik
Universität Mannheim, A 5, 6
68131 Mannheim
Germany

Thomas.Reichelt@math.uni-mannheim.de
Christian.Sevenheck@math.uni-mannheim.de